



10-1-1991

Subject Index

BYU Studies

Follow this and additional works at: <https://scholarsarchive.byu.edu/byusq>



Part of the [Mormon Studies Commons](#), and the [Religious Education Commons](#)

Recommended Citation

Studies, BYU (1991) "Subject Index," *BYU Studies Quarterly*. Vol. 31 : Iss. 4 , Article 16.

Available at: <https://scholarsarchive.byu.edu/byusq/vol31/iss4/16>

This Index is brought to you for free and open access by the Journals at BYU ScholarsArchive. It has been accepted for inclusion in *BYU Studies Quarterly* by an authorized editor of BYU ScholarsArchive. For more information, please contact scholarsarchive@byu.edu, ellen_amatangelo@byu.edu.

Subject Index

A

- Aaronic Priesthood. *See also* Melchizedek Priesthood
- activating of, 13:2:150–52
 - in 1851–1883, 16:3:375–98
 - establishing of age groupings, 13:2:142
 - more perfect system of, 20:1:8, 22–24, 33
 - reorganization of, 20:1:7–36
 - role of, 16:3:376–80
 - role of the youth, 16:3:395
 - stake quorums organized, 16:3:393
 - strengthening correlation of, 19:1:113
 - teachers as young men, 16:3:387–89
 - teachers, responsibilities of, 16:3:381–85
 - and temple, 16:3:384–85
 - variations before 1908, 13:2:138–40
- Abinadi, on the resurrection, 30:3:46–47
- Abraham, 8:2:195–203; 9:2:138; 23:4:408, 429; 27:3:12
- and astronomy, 8:3:256
 - as author, 9:1:73–79
 - in Egypt, 10:4:429–52
 - Egyptian papyri, 8:2:171–215
 - encounter with angel Iaoel, 26:4:71–72
 - facsimiles pictured, 8:2:179–94
 - father to family, 23:3:56
 - five accounts of, 10:4:441–52
 - holds keys of priesthood, 23:3:56
 - Lazarus in bosom of, 23:3:70
 - lie of, 10:4:434–36
 - patriarch to family, 23:3:56
 - and the priesthood, 22:1:40
 - prophet and king, 23:3:56
 - and resurrection, 23:3:70
 - wife of, 10:4:429–52
- Abraham, book of, 9:1:69–104; 11:4:350–52, 356–59, 369–70, 387–90, 398; 14:2:141. *See also* Egyptian papyri; Joseph Smith papyri; Lebolo, Antonio; Papyri; Pearl of Great Price; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
- Albert Brown letter on acquisition of, 20:4:402
- antiquity of, 10:4:431–34
 - authorship, 9:1:74–79
 - criticisms of, 9:1:79–104
 - facsimiles, 8:2:179–94; 11:2:160–62. *See also* Facsimile 1; Facsimile 2
 - historical background of, book review, 10:1:125–27
 - and human sacrifice, 9:4:473–80, 502
 - limited historical background information, 31:3:5
 - origins and beginnings of, 10:1:125–27
 - prolegomena to any study of, 8:2:171–94
 - sources for, 8:3:248–54
 - translation of Facsimile 2, 17:3:259–74 (*see also* Facsimile 2)
- Academia, and restoration, 19:4:449
- Academic achievement and family size, 18:4:529–35
- Academic excellence, based on virtue and truth, 27:4:39
- Academic life, 8:2:216
- Academic responsibility, 11:3:293–303
- Academies, and music, 4:2:114–17. *See also* Music
- Accountability
- age of, 11:4:409–10
 - poem, 22:1:46
- Acheson, Dean, 4:1:33; 25:1:169
- Action, “doing,” 16:4:493–95
- Activism, 2:1:7–8
- ballad, 2:1:8
- Acton, Lord, 7:3:185; 16:4:451
- Adam, 7:1:87–88; 13:1:28–29; 13:4:569–70; 22:1:38–40. *See also* *Apocalypse of Adam*; Bible; Eve; Garden of Eden
- altar, location of, 13:4:564–76
 - as Christian, 24:2:201–2
 - eternal nature of priesthood of, 23:3:70–71
 - and Eve, 23:3:15–16; 27:3:12
 - and Eve, creation in *Apocalypse of Adam*, 17:2:134–36

- Adam (*continued*)
 expulsion from Eden, 31:3:51
 fall of, 15:1:3–4; 23:3:15; 24:2:196–98
 (*see also* Fall of Adam)
 father of human race, 23:3:56
 gospel in days of, 23:3:69
 grave of, 13:1:31
 at head of human family, 14:3:294
 keys of priesthood of, 23:3:56
 is Michael, 23:3:70
 patriarch, prophet, king, 23:3:56
- Adam-ondi-Ahman, 13:4:466, 553–76;
 28:1:9, 18–19, 22–23; 26:2:14, 17
 altar-tower, 13:4:564–76
 in early Church history, 13:1:32–34
 leaving Far West for, 26:3:28
 legends about, 13:1:31–32
 location, 13:1:27, 30
 meaning of, 13:1:29–30
 records of, 13:1:27–28
 relief march to, 26:3:30
 residents' defense of, 26:3:19, 30, 37
 settlement of, 13:4:557–63; 26:3:15,
 29–30
 temple site, 13:1:33–34
 today, 13:1:35
- Adams, Andy, cowboy, 8:1:65, 67–68
 Adams, Benjamin, 23:4:478–79
 Adams, George J., Mechanics Association
 business, 21:3:331–32; 23:3:32
 Adams, Henry, 9:4:418
 Adams, John Quincy, 23:3:37n
 letter to on repeal of Nauvoo charter,
 23:3:37–38
 Adams, Ramon, 8:1:65–66
 Adamson, Bentley, 21:1:46–47, 49
 Adaptability, of Mormonism to different
 cultures, book review, 20:3:311–13
 (*see also* missionary work)
 Adaptor (language translation), 21:1:78
 Adoption
 of dead relatives, 14:3:308
 law of, 14:3:291–314
 as social experiment, 14:3:296–303
 Advocacy journalism, 27:3:179–80
 Aesthetic experience, 1:1:51–52
 Aesthetics, 21:1:91–99
 Croce's concept of, 3:2:17
 hedonism, 3:2:18
 and logic, 3:2:17–18
 as science of art, 3:2:17
 syllogisms, 3:2:18
 theories of, 3:2:19
 Affidavits, against mob action, 23:3:93–94.
 See also Missouri; Nauvoo;
 Persecution
- Afghanistan, valley of Bāmiyān, 12:1:65–68
 Africa, 9:4:479
 communism in, 7:2:137–39
 missionaries in, book review, 28:3:
 107–9
 African Americans, 7:2:232, 234
 in the Church, book review, 11:2:211–
 12
 in Civil War, book review, 6:3:191
 and Mormonism, 11:3:22–25
 Negro soldiers law, book review,
 6:3:191
 and priesthood in Church history,
 19:3:394
 Agada, nonlegal portion of Talmud,
 21:3:354–56
 Agawam (city), 14:1:60
 Agency, 16:1:165, 168–71, 180–83;
 26:1:66, 69
 free, 4:3:255–59; 14:1:53; 14:3:350–51;
 15:3:309–22
 free, and stewardship, 18:1:101
 free, and U.S. foreign policy, 25:1:69
 Agents. *See also* Bishops, agents; Bishops,
 traveling
 to collect tithing and temple funds,
 23:3:20, 24–26, 34
 to guard against anti-Mormon persecu-
 tions, 23:3:22–26
 Age of Reason, 3:3:39–41
 Aggregate economic models
 Keynesian model, 22:4:429–30
 post-Keynesian model, 22:4:430–34
 pre-Keynesian model, 22:4:428–29
 Agricultural Association
 description of, 23:3:17
 meeting of, 23:3:17–18, 31–33, 36, 39
 trustees of, 23:3:36
 Agriculture, in developing nations, 6:2:86–
 87
 Aiken, Albert, story about Danites,
 23:2:156
 Aki, Henry, 12:1:88
 Albert Brown papers, 11:4:527
 Albert, Prince, 23:4:415
 Alchemy, 22:4:469. *See also* Magic
 Aldrich, Mark
 acquitted, 23:3:49
 trial for murder of Joseph and Hyrum
 Smith, 23:3:21, 26, 36, 42
 Alfonso of Aragon, 5:3:170
 Algonquian Indians, 21:4:493
 Ali, Mohammed, pasha of Egypt, 31:3:9–11
 exchanged artifacts for modern
 inventions and military equipment,
 31:3:9–10

- Allegory of the olive tree
 apostasy, 30:3:81–82
 day of the Gentiles, 30:3:81
 end of world, 30:3:84
 founding and aging of house of Israel, 30:3:78–79
 gathering of Israel, 30:3:82–83
 historical significance of, 30:3:77–87
 metaphors of, 30:3:77–78
 Millennium, 30:3:83–84
 nurturing and scattering of house of Israel, 30:3:79–80
- Allen, Albern, in Nauvoo, 31:1:38, 63, 65–66
- Allen, Ike, settler of Riddyville, Idaho, 30:1:14–15
- Allen, James, 8:2:127, 131, 133
 interaction with Mormons concerning Mormon Battalion, 21:4:475–79, 484
 and the Mormons in Nebraska, 24:3:277–78
 recruitment for war with Mexico, 18:3:430
- Allen, Mrs., in Nauvoo, 31:1:21–22
- Allen, Nehemia, 23:4:478
- Allen, William, selected as senator from Ohio, 23:4:475
- “All is Well.” *See* “Come, Come Ye Saints”
- All-seeing eye, 21:1:26–27
- al-Mas‘ūdī, on lessons from history, 31:2:147–48
- Alma, book of, wordprint study of, 30:3:99–103
- Almanacs, Mormon, 29:4:89–113
- Alma the Elder, as type of Moses, 30:3:114–15
- Alma the Younger, 21:3:273–74
 on justice and mercy, 22:1:5, 14
 parallels to exodus, 30:3:117–18
 on the resurrection, 30:3:47–49
- Almeida, Renato, 2:1:39–38
- al-Ṭabarī, Ibn Jarīr, on history as expression of divine will, 31:2:147
- Altamirano, Ignacio Manuel, 22:3:294
- Altars, 19:1:58, 60; 21:1:21–26, 28
- Alton (Illinois) *Telegraph*, 23:3:30
- Amalickiah, adopts Lamanite traditions, 27:4:18
- Amecameca, Mexico, 22:4:447, 449
- Amendment, to the U.S. Constitution. *See* United States Constitution
- America, 9:4:439; 16:4:549–50, 631–33. *See also* Latin America; United States of America
- accepting failure, 3:3:11–12
- ancient, 9:2:185–97
- approaches to cold war, 3:3:13
- and the Book of Mormon, 16:4:632
- discovery of, book review, 12:3:329–31
- and early Mormons, 26:3:49–61
- economic milieu, 22:4:425–26
- government, 8:3:294–302
- hostility toward, 3:3:9, 12
- land of liberty, 28:2:65
- Millennialism and, 16:4:631–32
- and peace, 3:3:3–13
- pre-Columbian contacts, book review, 17:3:373–75
- sense of mission, 20:1:83
- American Articles of Confederation, 16:3:329
- American Chemical Society, 28:4:28
- American dream, and Protestant ethic, 4:3:269–72
- American experiments in centralized administration, 16:3:328
- American foreign policy, 12:1:9–22
- American Home Missionary Society, at Amistead Research Center, document collection, 23:2:201–10
- American imperialists, 12:1:43, 46
- American Indian Studies Institute of BYU
 examples of involvements, 6:1:53–54
 goals and purposes, 6:1:52–53
 interaction with LDS Church, 6:1:52–54
- Americanization of the World*, 2:2:179
- American Motors, George Romney and, 11:3:221
- American political experiments, colonial legislatures, autonomy, 16:3:326–28
- American Protestantism, Social Christians, Revivalism, and modernization, 23:1:19–23
- American religion, 21:2:251
- American Republican Party. *See also* Native American Movement; Native American Parties
 the Know Nothings, 3:2:30–32
 organization of, 3:2:29–30, 36–38
 principles of, 3:2:29
 support from, 3:2:34
- American Revolution, 14:1:70; 23:4:487
 and the Book of Mormon, 17:1:3–20
- American States, Conference in Montevideo, 13:3:283
- American statesmen, late eighteenth century, 16:3:317–21
- American Tragedy, An*, on religious commitment, 3:2:41–42
- Amish, 16:3:408. *See also* Religion

- Ammoron. *See also* Book of Mormon charges against Nephites, 27:4:16
defiance, 27:4:18
“Among the Mormons” lecture, 14:2:273
Amphipolis, 22:3:264
Amputation, 21:2:131, 135, 142–43, 149–50
 mortality rate, 21:2:144
Amulek, on the resurrection, 30:3:47
Anabaptists, 27:3:12–13, 20
Analytic philosophy, 1:1:9–19
Ancient Christian documents, 15:1:91. *See also* Documents
Ancient Near Eastern covenants, 24:2:151–62
Anderson, Edward H., 23:1:33
Anderson, May, 21:2:246–47
 editor of *Children’s Friend*, 27:1:69
 Primary General Board member, 23:1:29
Anderson, Nephi, and his home literature novels, 25:2:3–16
Anderson, Richard L., 8:2:231–36
Anderson, William
 brief biography, 23:3:23n
 in Nauvoo, 31:1:61, 65, 73–74
 nomination as agent to guard against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23
Andouard, Mrs., 14:2:172–74
Andrew Jenson Library, 14:1:42
Andrés, Juan, Arabic origins of Spanish scholarship, 4:3:226–31
Andrus, Milo, 13:4:517
Andrus, Paul C., 12:1:92
Anesthesia, 21:2:151
 alcohol, 21:2:151
 opium, 21:2:151
Angel, Truman O.
 brief biography, 31:1:51n
 order of tent poles, 31:1:59, 63
 prayed for Bullock, 31:1:51
Angell, Mary Ann, 18:3:314–27, 400
 letters to Brigham Young, 18:3:321–23, 325, 327
 marriage to Brigham Young, 18:3:314
Anglo-American Mormons, 22:3:305–6; 22:4:442, 450, 452
Angst, 1:1:12
Animal Farm by George Orwell, 24:1:6
Animal magnetism, and Mormonism, 15:2:146
Anointings, 21:1:10, 12–13; 22:1:32–34
Anthon, Charles, 10:3:331–32; 17:1:34–35
 and Hofmann document, 20:4:321
Anthon Transcript, 10:3:325–52
 1980 Hofmann document, 20:4:321
 other copies, 20:4:346
 and Padilla gold plates, 19:1:33
 Anthon-Mitchell commentary, 10:3:334–37
Anthony, Susan B., 22:2:161
Anthropology, 5:2:115–24
Anti-Bigamy Act, economic effect, 3:3:31
Anti-Corn Law, Richard Cobden and John Bright, 27:1:26
Anti-Federalists, 27:3:39–40
Antigone by Sophocles, family relationships in, 19:4:503–7
Anti-Japanese Immigrant Bill, 14:1:20
Anti-Mormonism, Zane Grey, 18:4:483
Anti-Mormon Party, 8:2:211
Anti-Mormon persecution. *See also* Persecution
 benefit of, 23:3:73–75
 in Illinois, 23:3:21–31, 40, 42–44, 46, 49, 59, 73–74, 88–96
 in Missouri, 23:3:11
 mob violence around Nauvoo, 23:3:88–96
 policy of nonreaction to, 23:3:88–96
Anti-Mormon propaganda, revival of, 18:4:504
Anti-Mormons
 in Missouri, 13:1:17–20, 63
 term discussed, from Nauvoo journal of John Taylor, 23:3:59
Anti-Nephi-Lehis, and war, 25:1:47
Antipolygamy crusade in United States, 27:2:98–99
Antipolygamy legislation, 27:3:92–108. *See also* Polygamy
 and the Cullom Bill, 26:4:112–13, 117
 and the Edmunds-Tucker Act, 26:4:117–18
 legislative campaign, 26:4:107–21
 and President Grover Cleveland, 26:4:116
 President Lincoln’s signing of, 26:4:111
 and the Supreme Court, 26:4:115–16, 118, 120
 and the Utah Commission, 26:4:115
 and the Wade Bill, 26:4:112
 Woodruff Manifesto and voting rights, 26:4:118–19
Antrim Township, Pennsylvania, 21:1:52–54, 61
Anu Adad Temple, in Assur, 9:4:474, 479
Anxiety, 8:1:99
Apocalypse genre, paradigm of, 26:4:88–89
Apocalypse of Abraham, 26:4:71–72, 78
Apocalypse of Adam, 22:1:39–40. *See also* Nag Hammadi

- revelation of Adam to Seth, 17:2:134–53
 text, 17:2:143–53
 Apocalypse of Peter, 15:2:131
 Apocalypticism, and biblical religion, 25:1:7; 25:3:7
 Apocalyptic teachings at Qumran, 2:2:119
 Apocalyptic works, list of, 26:4:90
 Apocrypha
 Genesis Apocryphon, 10:4:431–52
 prayer circles, 19:1:41
 Apogee of loneliness, 29:4:136
 Apostasy, 24:2:204
 in early Christianity, 16:1:139–64
 in Nauvoo, 21:3:304, 306, 329–32, 336
 loss of early Christian practices, 19:1:43
 Lyman Wight, 17:1:108
 in poetry of Henry Vaughan, 22:3:281–86
 and restoration theme, 7:2:161–64
 Apostates, 13:4:491, 497, 501–4; 23:3:11
 Apostles
 adoptions by, 14:3:309–10
 duties of, 23:3:10
 and early Christian prayer circles, 19:1:45–47, 57
 foundation of Church, 23:3:12
 meeting about James Emmett, 23:3:80–81
 meeting of, 23:3:18, 26, 28, 34, 50–51, 59, 82–89
 meeting with William Smith, 23:3:60–62
 to ordain patriarchs, 23:3:55
 at party for Smiths, 23:3:77
 preside over Church, 23:3:55–57
 Apostleship, 5:1:7
 Apostolic supremacy, and Doctrine and Covenants section 136, 24:3:311–12
 Appanoose, Nauvoo, and relationship with Joseph Smith, 21:4:492
 Apuleius, 9:4:449–50
 Arabic origins, 4:3:219–34
 Arab-Israeli conflict, in Mormon folklore, 17:1:51–52
 Arabs, 9:2:122, 126–43; 9:4:478–79
 Arcadia Conference, 5:1:51–53
Archaeological Writings of the Sanhedrin, 15:1:46
 Archaeology. *See also* Artifacts
 Book of Mormon, book review, 16:4:429–32
 dimension of history, 30:2:67, 89
 in Goshen, 30:2:67–89
 and J. J. Winckelmann, 9:1:57–59
 at Peter Whitmer Farm, 13:2:172–201
 restoration of Browning home in Nauvoo, 19:2:201–29
 wheel in ancient America, 9:2:185–97
 Archer, Patience Loader Rozsa, 7:1:54
 early British convert, emigrated to Salt Lake City, 27:1:77–78
 Architecture
 early Mormon, 30:2:33–45
 1872 Mormon homes and community life, book review, 15:4:543–45
 of Mormon temples, 19:3:422
Archko Volume, fraud, 15:1:43–64
 Argentina, 2:2:186–87
Aristolochia, 28:1:47
 Aristotle, 5:2:87–88; 22:4:472, 476; 27:4:41
 “Armies of Israel.” *See* Danites
 Arms control, review essay, 25:1:167–74. *See also* War
 Arnold, Matthew, 4:3:197–99; 9:4:408, 411; 22:4:470
 and humanism, 4:3:197–201
Around the World in 80 Days, 14:2:172
 Arrington, Grace Fort, award for historical excellence, 22:2:250
 Arrington, Leonard J., 3:1:65–68; 8:1:106–7; 14:2:273. *See also* Historiography; History, New Mormon
 as author, 17:2:198–201
 autobiography, 17:2:193–209
 early years, 17:2:195–96
 as historian, 17:2:201–9
 historical assumptions of, 31:2:140–42, 153, 156, 163–64, 166
 and New Mormon History, 30:4:118–19
 post-graduate, 17:2:197–99
 World War II, 17:2:196–97
 Art
 academies in England, 23:4:415
 achieved wholeness of a work, 22:4:474
 and aesthetics, 21:1:91–99
 affinity between religion and art, 3:3:67
 appreciation in Utah in the 1800s, 23:4:404–16
 artistic imagery, 3:3:70
 as art itself, 3:3:71–72
 attribution of mystical powers to artists, 22:4:470
 based on intelligence, 4:1:54
 of Catholic Church, 3:2:4
 in Christianity, 3:2:3–4
 college questionnaire, 4:1:57–63
 contemporary public taste, 11:1:46
 creativity, 3:3:68
 Cyrus Dallin book review, 17:2:249–52
 definition, 2:1:33

Art (*continued*)

- demands of aesthetics upon religious, 3:3:67–72
- education, 4:1:53–65; 11:1:43–44
- enjoyment of, 4:1:55
- as expression of impressions, 3:2:16, 21
- expression of life, 22:4:475
- feeling of sacredness, 3:3:67–68
- forces at work, 22:4:468
- function of, 9:1:28–31
- Greek, 3:2:4; 9:1:59–62
- as heavenly science, 23:4:409
- Hebrew tradition of, 3:2:4
- hedonism in, 3:2:18
- historical view of, 3:2:17
- history, 9:1:59–62
- history, and J. J. Winckelmann, 9:1:59–62
- inner-solitudes, 3:3:69
- interdependence with religion, 3:3:70–71
- and intuition, 3:2:15, 21
- judging, 2:1:34
- justified, 2:1:36
- Latter-day Saint, 9:1:25–32
- Latter-day Saint, book review, 13:4:588–92
- in LDS Church, 3:2:3; 11:1:43–49
- LDS architecture, 3:2:5–6
- meaning, 2:1:37
- men united, 3:3:69–70
- modern, 2:1:33–41
- modernism, 9:1:31–32
- and modernity, 1:2:33–41
- and morality, 11:1:37–49
- moral measures of, 21:3:279–89
- and Mormonism, 3:2:3–6
- in Nauvoo, 31:1:81
- order in, 22:4:473
- Oriental, 3:2:4
- patterns of order, 22:4:473–74
- as pure beauty, 3:2:19
- as reflection of the inner spirit, 3:2:6
- and religion, 3:2:3–5; 11:1:38
- religion of, 22:4:470–71
- and religion, rift between, 6:1:33–34
- religious attitudes in, 3:3:71
- responsibilities of artists, 3:2:5–7
- as self-expression, 11:1:41–42
- senses, imagination, 2:1:37–40
- skill and creativity, 4:1:55
- Solomon's temple, 3:2:4
- standards of, 3:2:5
- status of artists, 3:2:7
- subsidization, 3:2:7
- symbolic imagery, 3:3:70–71
- technique, 22:4:475–76
- theoretical view of, 3:2:17
- transformation of experience in art, 22:4:467–72
- use of drugs, 22:4:471
- Arteaga, Silvano, 22:3:297, 303–4
- Arthur, Chester Alan, 10:2:224–25
- Arthur, king of England, 27:1:14
- book review, 13:4:592–94
- Articles of Confederation, 27:3:63, 67–69, 82
- Articles of Faith, 15:4:445–46; 27:3:128
- and agency, 27:3:128
- changed wording in 1902, 17:2:254–55
- and civil disobedience, 27:3:128–29
- “Articles of Faith, The,” music
- analysis of, 3:3:77–85
- criteria for, 3:3:73
- idea for, 3:3:74
- symbolic significance, 3:3:77–79, 81, 83, 85
- themes of, 3:3:79–84
- Articles on Government and Laws in General, 11:4:348, 407
- Artifacts. *See also* Archaeology
- degree of craftsmanship, 30:2:67
- ethnic origin of, 30:2:68
- indicate Lower Goshen was middle class, 30:2:88
- Artistic responsibility, 1:1:54–56
- Artistic talents, 31:1:81
- Artists
- Catholic, 3:2:4
- endowed with Spirit of God, 23:4:409
- LDS, 3:2:3, 5–7
- Protestant, 3:2:4
- Ascension, three types of motifs, 26:4:68
- Ashlimann, D. L., 8:1:73–94
- Ashment, Edward, indictment of LDS
- scriptural interpretation, 31:3:69–70
- Ashworth, Brent, 22:4:455–56
- acquisition of John Taylor diary, 23:3:6
- Asia, 12:1:13, 17. *See also* China; Korea; Japan; Mission; Northern Far East Mission; Southern Far East Mission; Vietnam
- communism in, 7:2:139–41
- index of Church periodicals, 12:1:110
- manuscripts and pictures, 12:1:111
- missions and missionary work, 12:1:85–106
- need for research and understanding of, 6:3:121–22
- statistical files, 12:1:110–11
- Asian immigration to United States, 6:3:144

Subject Index

- Asian Mission, personal journals,
12:1:109–10
- Asian religion, 6:3:163–69
- Asian Research Institute at BYU, 6:3:192–97
formation, Director and members of Executive Committee, purpose, 6:3:121–22
- “As I Lay Dying,” 23:4:464
- Assassination, of Japanese prime ministers, 6:3:146
- Assassins, of Joseph Smith, 16:3:438–40
- Assembly Hall, architecture of, 30:2:39
- Assembly Room, above Joseph Smith’s store, temple work in, 19:3:363–65
- Association of Mormon Letters, 17:2:254
- Assyriology, 9:4:473
- Astronomy, 8:1:7. *See also* Stars; Sun and birth of Jesus, 22:3:378–80 and Pearl of Great Price, 8:3:255–69
- Atchison, David Rice, 26:3:3–47. *See also* Missouri
accuracy and stature, 26:3:35
activation of militia, 26:3:18, 20
arbitrator for Mormons, 26:3:7
cause of dissatisfaction in conflicts, 26:3:39
comment by Philo Dibble, 26:3:35
contact with anti-Mormon forces, 26:3:38
Daviness settlement, 26:3:22
description by others of, 26:3:5
duty at Boonville, 26:3:22
Joseph Smith’s view of, 26:3:39–40
as lawyer for Mormons, 26:3:6
letters written by, 26:3:3
letter to Boggs of, 26:3:31
life of, 26:3:5–9
on Mormon invasion of Daviess, 26:3:29
photograph of, 26:3:4
political career, 26:3:7–8, 35
publics’ support of, 26:3:35
rebuke of Boggs, 26:3:24, 31
reinvolvement with Mormons, 26:3:17
removal of, 26:3:31–35
request for weapons by, 26:3:33, 37
role in Daviess, 26:3:36
views on Mormon crisis, 26:3:33
- Athanasian Creed, 17:3:291–93
- Atheism, 15:3:325–29
- Athens, Greece, 9:4:443–47
- Atiya, Aziz S., 8:2:195, 199, 203
- Atomic bomb, J. Reuben Clark on, 13:3:306n, 321–22. *See also* Hiroshima; Japan; War
- Atomic theory, evolution of, 10:4:405–6
- Atonement, 22:1:5–30; 30:4:60–66. *See also* Jesus Christ; Doctrine of Christ
applications of, 30:4:62–66
poem, 4:3:219, 243
- Atwood, Samuel F., 23:2:186
- Augustine, 9:4:444–45, 447, 450; 27:1:14–15; 28:3:10
rejection of prayer circles, 19:1:42–43
on the Trinity, 17:3:292, 313–16
- Austin, J. L., 2:2:229
- Australia. *See also* Mission
demographics of converts, 27:2:69–70
emigration to, 28:3:56
gathering of Saints in 1850s, 27:2:67–77
map of, 28:3:58
missionaries, 12:1:81
stakes, 12:1:82
William Barratt’s missionary work in, 28:3:59–61
- Australian mission, 27:2:67–68
- Authoritarianism, 8:4:446–48
ideal, 8:4:446–47
- Authority
academic respect for, 19:4:469
and family in drama, 19:4:502
stewardship, 18:1:103–17
in theology, 14:3:351
- Authorship
of book of Abraham, 9:1:74–79
of book of Isaiah, computer analysis, 15:1:95
of Brigham Young history, 22:3:367–74
of Joseph Smith’s discourses, 31:2:27–34
of Lectures on Faith, 19:1:5–19
- Authorship, of Book of Mormon, 30:3:89–108
Joseph Smith’s capabilities, 9:3:249–53
and wordprint analysis, 20:3:225–51
- Authorship, of *History of the Church*, 30:1:77–78
early attempts to write, 11:4:460–73
inaccurate claims about, in *Journal of Joseph*, 12:1:101–2
scribes for, 11:4:440–60
sources for, 21:1:105–22
Willard Richards’s role in, 31:2:42–60
- Autobiographical narratives, as literature, 30:1:5–24. *See also* Literature
- Autobiographies, guide to Mormon diaries, book review, 18:4:587–88
- Auxiliaries, priesthood classes, 19:1:106–20
- Auxiliary missionaries. *See also* Missionaries; Missionary work
Eliza R. Snow, 17:1:79–82

- Auxiliary missionaries (*continued*)
 history, 17:1:79–88
 home missionaries 17:1:88–100
 Junius Wells, 17:1:82–84
 MIA missionaries, 1:17:85–88
- Avard, Sampson, 26:2:6, 8–9, 13, 15–16, 24; 26:3:16; 28:1:12–14, 33. *See also* Danites; Missouri; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
 arrest, 14:4:433, 439
 founder of Danites, 14:4:425; 23:2:147; 26:3:27
 trial, 14:4:434, 466–67
- Avery, Daniel, in Nauvoo, 31:1:59
- Avondet, John, 31:2:88
- Axis mundi, center point, relationship to Book of Mormon, 23:1:80–92
- B**
- Babbitt, Almon W., 12:1:124; 18:2:168
 asked Bullock to get newspaper subscribers, 31:1:54
 asked to employ Bullock, 31:1:49
 brief biography, 31:1:24n
 against Bullock, 31:1:66
 as delegate to Congress, 29:4:13
 given letter of attorney, 31:1:47
 objected to sustaining Lyman Wight, 31:1:24
 removed Bishop Heywood's order for supplies, 31:1:63
 speech at Nauvoo Temple, 31:1:71, 75
 told not to associate with the *Eagle*, 31:1:56
 took William Law through Nauvoo Temple, 31:1:74
- Babcock, Adolphus, brief biography, 23:3:85n
- Babylon, human sacrifice, 9:4:473–75
- Babylonian writings, 7:1:8–9
- Bach, Johann Sebastian, biography, 25:2:31, 39–49
- Backenstos, Jacob B., 18:2:163
 attempt to raise posse, 23:3:89
 brief biography, 23:3:90n; 31:1:40n
 claim that authorities will not molest Saints leaving Nauvoo, 31:1:52
 first proclamation of, 23:3:91
 mob violence against, 23:3:95–96
 proposed cheers for law and order, 31:1:69
 second proclamation of, 23:3:95–96
 sheriff, 23:3:89
 swearing in of three hundred deputy sheriffs, 31:1:68
 takes letter to Carthage for Bullock, 31:1:40
 visit to Clayton, 31:1:59
 went against mob with nine hundred men, 31:1:70
- Backenstos, William, brother of Sheriff Backenstos, 31:1:29, 29n
- Bacon, Francis, *New Atlantis*, 3:3:37–38
- Baer, Klaus, 9:1:96–102
- Bair, John, in Nauvoo, 31:1:68, 68n
- Baldwin, W., 18:2:141
- Balfour Declaration, 9:2:120
- Balkans, early missionary efforts, 11:1:92–99. *See also* Markow, Mischa
- Ball, Edwin, and antipolygamy measures, 26:4:107–8
- Ballantyne, Richard
 brief biography, 23:3:77n
 hid John Taylor from law, 23:3:93
- Ballard, Melvin J., 5:2:76, 81
- Bancroft, Hubert Howe, 12:1:125
- Band instruction, 4:2:117
- Baneemy, 23:1:106–7
- Bangs, Nathan, 18:3:299
- Banking
 international, 14:3:320–27
 in Ohio 1837, 17:4:437–43
- Bank of the United States, 12:4:443; 23:4:473, 481. *See also* United States of America; Hamilton, Alexander
- Bankruptcy Act of 1842, and Joseph Smith, 19:2:176
- Bankruptcy, of Joseph Smith, 19:2:176
- Banner, of Kingdom of God, 14:1:105–14. *See also* Flag
- Baptism, 5:3:231–35; 9:2:171. *See also* Doctrine of Christ
 and adoption, 14:3:292
 Baptist view of, 12:4:356–57
 and Catholicism, 21:1:8–10, 12
 for the dead, 5:3:231–32, 238–39; 12:4:403, 405; 14:3:292–93; 21:3:312
 for the dead, in Nauvoo, as rebaptism, 18:2:229
 and Dead Sea Scrolls, 2:2:123
 early Christian, 22:1:34–35
 King Follett Discourse, 18:2:207
 rate in England, 27:2:97
 rate in Scotland, 27:2:36
 theology, 18:4:523
- Baptists, 23:4:487; 27:3:23. *See also* Religion
 on Masonry, 3:2:27
 Sidney Rigdon, 21:1:37–50

Subject Index

- Barbieri, Giammaria, sixteenth century
author, on Arabic theory, 4:3:225–26
- Bar-Kochba, letters and documents, and
other antiquities found in Dead Sea
caves, book review, 14:1:115–26
- Barlow, Israel, 18:2:132, 134
brief biography, 23:3:23n
nominated as agent to guard against
anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23
- Barlow, Watson, in Nauvoo, 31:1:24
- Barnes, Lorenzo, called on mission from
Kirtland, 11:4:500, 504, 507–8, 510
- Barnes, Michael
burned Everts's and Fellows's property,
23:3:94
Carthage constable, 23:3:93
writ of arrest of for John Taylor and
others, 23:3:93
- Barnes, Thomas L., 11:2:141–47
burned Fellows's property, 23:3:94
writ of arrest of for John Taylor and
others, 23:3:93
- Baron of Woelmont, 14:2:158
- Barratt, William James
and the Church in Australia, 28:3:53–65
letters from, 28:3:58–60
- Barsch, Wulf E.
background, 30:1:36
qualities of his paintings, 30:1:36
- Barth, Karl, school of liberalism, 9:4:505
- Barton, George, missionary to Great
Britain, 1870–75, 27:2:102. *See also*
Mission
- Bates, John P., taxidermist of St. Louis
Museum, 10:1:60–62
- Bates, Ormus E.
brief biography, 23:3:26n
LDS Church agent, 23:3:26
- Baumer, Franklin, Yale University
professor of history, 31:3:57–60
- Bavispe River, flooding of, 5:3:163–64
- Bayard, James A., and antipolygamy
legislation, 26:4:110. *See also*
Antipolygamy legislation;
Polygamy; Manifesto of 1890
- Beach, Rufus
bought oil for anointings, 31:1:40
brief biography, 31:1:24n
confessed error of Strangism, 31:1:61
talked to Bullock, 31:1:46
Twenty-seventh Quorum meeting at his
house, 31:1:36–37
- Beadle, John, story about Danites,
23:2:156. *See also* Danites
- Bean, George W., 12:2:147–53; 23:2:187;
23:3:16
explorer, 12:2:147–62
mission, 12:2:156–58
and Ute Indians, 12:2:149–51
- Beatitudes, as map of life, 14:1:54
- Beauchamp, Robert, 28:3:61
letter to Brigham Young, 28:3:61
- Beauty, concept of, 21:1:92–94
- Beaver Baptist Association, 21:1:44–48
- Beaver Island, 14:1:101. *See also* Strang,
James J.
- Becker, Carl
definition of historiography, 31:2:5
and historiography, 1:1:59–67
- Becker, Peter, 5:3:235–36
- Beckett, Thomas, 27:1:14
- Becknell, William, battle at Galatin,
13:1:12
- Bedell, E. A.
forced from home by mob, 23:3:94
justice of peace at Warsaw, 23:3:94
postmaster, 23:3:94
- Bedouins, tribesmen of Qumran area,
2:2:111–12
- Beeley, Arthur L., Young Men's Mutual
Improvement Association Board
member, 23:1:30–35
- Bee Sermon, of Heber Kimball, 23:3:17
- Beesley, Clarissa A., Young Ladies Mutual
Improvement Association Board
member, 23:1:30
- Beethoven, Ludwig, 2:1:36
- Beggars, India, 24:2:175–76
- Beggar's Opera, The*, names in, 5:1:43
- Behavior
congruence of, 16:1:12–22
Goffman, E., on interaction, 16:1:19–20
modification, self control training
procedure, 16:1:171–76
Rogers, C., on, 16:1:12–13
- Behavioralism, early Mormon beliefs,
26:3:54
- Behavioral sciences
and the gospel, 16:4:589–602
non-conformation, 16:4:594–97
- Being, 3:1:3–4
and Jesus Christ, 3:1:3–4
- Beissal, Conrad, 5:3:236–39
Ephrata Community, 5:3:236–39
- Belief, and testimony of Richard L.
Bushman, personal essay, 25:2:23–
30
- Belio, Kimo, missionary to Samoa,
18:1:14–15
- Belzoni, Giovanni Battista
accuses Antonio Lebolo of murder
attempt, 31:3:11

- Belzoni, Giovanni Battista (*continued*)
uncomplimentary reports about,
31:3:12–13
- Benaduci, Lorenzo Boturini, Italian
nobleman, lived in Mexico during
Spanish Conquest, 17:1:102
- Benbow, Jane, wife of John Benbow,
27:2:86, 88
- Benbow, John, 27:2:86
brief biography, 23:3:38n
party at, 23:3:82
visits John Taylor, 23:3:52, 85, 88
- Ben Hur*, 15:1:45, 48–51, 53, 57
- Benjamin, King
on resurrection, 30:3:45–46
use of treaty/covenant pattern,
24:2:151–62
- Bennet [Bennett], James Arlington
brief biography, 31:1:27n
Bullock wrote letter to, 31:1:27
run out of Carthage, 31:1:28
and Mormons, 19:2:247–49
and *Wasp* name change, 22:4:495
- Bennett, James Gordon, on “Mormonites,”
10:3:353–64
- Bennett, John C., 8:1:209, 211; 13:4:497;
14:2:142; 21:1:63–64; 22:4:493–94
character, Joseph Fielding journal,
19:2:144
and female Masonic loge, 19:1:85–86
information about attempted assassina-
tion of Boggs, 11:3:278
and Joseph Smith bankruptcy,
19:2:181–84
Nauvoo dam, 18:2:247
“spiritual wifery,” 18:2:228
- Bennett, John W., anthropologist, 5:2:118
- Bennion, Adam S., Sunday School General
Board member, 23:1:33
- Bennion, John, missionary to Great Britain,
1870–75, 27:2:102–3
- Bennion, Lowell, L., selected writings,
book review, 28:4:110–14
- Bennion, Milton, University of Utah and
the Salt Lake Social Welfare
League, 23:1:34
- Bennion, Samuel O., letter from George
Albert Smith, 18:2:191–92
- Benson, Ezra T.
apostle in 1800s, mission in England,
27:1:117
brief biography, 23:3:26n
LDS Church agent, 23:3:26
return from mission to East, 23:3:65
- Benson, Ezra Taft, 12:1:86
visit to Indonesia, 12:1:111
- Benson, Wilmer Benjamin
brief biography, 31:1:18n
called at Bullock’s, 31:1:60
compared blessings, 31:1:42
examined Book B of Manuscript
History with Bullock, 31:1:25, 29, 33
fence down, 31:1:73
given blessing by Bullock, 31:1:18
notified Bullock of meeting at the
Temple, 31:1:37
seen by Bullock, 31:1:63
trip up hill with Bullock, 31:1:35
trip with Bullock to Neibaur’s, 31:1:70
trip with Bullock to office and examined
blessings and Manuscript History
Book C, 31:1:44
- Bent, Samuel. *See also* Nauvoo; Taylor,
John
brief biography, 23:3:29n
to collect subscriptions for *Nauvoo
Neighbor* and *Times and Seasons*,
23:3:85
drafts resolution on anti-Mormon
activity, 23:3:29–31
Mechanics Association trustee, 23:3:36,
39
at meeting to choose county officers,
23:3:79
nominated as city councilor, 23:3:29
in Nauvoo, 31:1:23
- Bentley, Maud, nurse to Mormons in
Mexico, 5:3:158–60
- Bentley, R. Brent, research on Antonio
Lebolo, 31:3:6–7
- Benz, Ernst, secularization of religion,
18:3:330–32
- Beowulf, manuscript, 27:1:39, 41–42
- Berdyaev, Nicholas, 3:2:68
- Berkeley Group
formation, 30:3:94
wordprint study procedures, 30:3:94–98
- Bernhardt, Sarah, 8:2:156–57
- Bernhisel, John Milton, 2:2:147; 8:4:373;
9:1:7–9; 12:1:124
analysis of manuscript, 11:3:253–74
(*see also* John M. Bernhisel
manuscript)
brief biography, 23:3:58n
letter to Brigham Young, 22:3:358–62
manuscript of, 9:1:7–16
in Nauvoo, 31:1:27
and the state of Deseret, 29:4:16
- Bernstein, Basil, on education, 13:2:121.
See also Education
- Bertolo, Francesco, to claim Lebolo
mummies, 31:3:21. *See also*

- Egyptian Mummies; Lebolo, Antonio
- Bertrand, Louis, president of French Mission, 1863, 14:2:158–59, 168
- Besana, Enrico, professional Italian traveler, visited Utah Territory, 31:2:92
- β-Lysin, 16:1:5–11
factors causing release, 16:1:9
site of action, 16:1:7
- Bethel School District v. Fraser*, 27:3:177
- Bettisworth, David, brief biography, 23:3:41n
Carthage constable, 23:3:41, 47
- Bible, 9:2:133; 9:3:358; 9:4:415, 418, 503, 505; 10:1:31–32; 23:4:407. *See also* Chiasmus; Gospel; Jesus Christ; Joseph Smith Translation of the Bible; Isaiah; Moses; Noah; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
and Book of Mormon, 20:2:199
chronology, book review, 6:3:189
Joseph Smith Translation, 11:3:253–74; 11:4:400, 402–5, 407, 409–22; 14:2:212; 22:4:391–92
Joseph Smith Translation, and King James Version compared, 9:2:155–74
Joseph Smith Translation, book review, 16:3:297–301
King James version, 26:4:4–13; 27:1:15
King James version, LDS edition published, 22:4:387, 389
LDS edition, 22:4:390–93
LDS edition, alternate readings, 22:4:393
LDS edition, Bible Dictionary, 22:4:390
LDS edition, chapter headings, 22:4:390
LDS edition, footnoting system, 22:4:389
LDS edition, Topical Guide and Concordance, 22:4:390–91
as literature, 27:2:79
loss of truth, 9:3:359, 371
mistranslating, 26:4:11–19
Mormon interpretation of, 13:4:476–88
New Testament, 9:2:229–31
obsolete words, 26:4:4–5
Old Testament, 9:3:359, 370; 9:4:478–79
Old Testament, and Mormons in 1830s, 13:4:473–88
passages used by early Mormons, 13:4:479–87
Pharisaic, and the Dead Sea Scrolls, 25:3:4
revisions by Joseph Smith, Jr., book review, 10:4:496–98
similarities between God and Christ, 8:2:118–19
translation, alternative translations, 26:4:10
translation, changes in meaning, 26:4:5–10
travel guide to lands of, book review, 14:3:393
- Biblical criticism, 9:1:33–48
- Biblical religion, and apocalyptic movement, 25:3:7
- Bibliography, Mormon, 1830–1930, book review, 19:4:544–46
- Bidamon, Lewis C., 14:2:220. *See also* Book of Mormon manuscript; Nauvoo; Nauvoo Mansion House; Smith, Emma Hale
biography, 19:3:375–88
and Book of Mormon original manuscript, 10:3:264–69
husband of Emma Smith, 18:2:236
- Biebuyck, Emelio, Mormon colonization of Mexico, 22:3:299–300
- Bierstadt, Albert, artist, influenced by Düsseldorf school, 9:2:182
- Big Brother, in *1984*, 24:1:9–16
- Big Caw, and Mormons in Nebraska, 24:3:377
- Big Elk. *See also* Old Elk. *See also* Native Americans; Young, Brigham and Brigham Young's Indian policy, 18:3:431–33
and Mormons in Nebraska, 24:3:375, 283–84, 290–91
picture, 24:3:282
- Big Field, agricultural association southeast of Nauvoo, 23:3:87
- Bigler, Cynthia Jane Whipple
death, 30:4:35
marriage to Henry William Bigler, 30:4:33
- Bigler, Henry William, 2:1:23–31
conversion of, 30:4:28–29
death of wife, 30:4:35
diaries of, 30:4:27–28
early Church experiences, 30:4:28–31
excerpts from diary, 2:1:24–26, 28–30
Hawaiian missions, 30:4:31–35
and Mormon Battalion, 30:4:31
at Sutter's sawmill, 30:4:31
temple worker, 30:4:35–36
- Bigler, Sarah Cunningham, step-mother of Henry William Bigler, 30:4:29
- Bikuben*, 14:1:38; 23:4:401, 403

- Billington, Ray Allen, author of *The Protestant Crusade 1800–1860*, 3:2:33, 36–37
- Bill of Rights, 13:3:267–70, 438; 27:3:17–18, 81–82, 152, 171. *See also* United States Constitution
English origins of, 27:3:53–63
- Biographical Encyclopedia*, 14:1:36–37, 42, 44, 46
- Biography
how to write, 22:2:179–92
Mormon, 22:2:179–92
narrative, 22:2:179–82
- Biological disasters, effects of nuclear war, 25:1:93
- Biology, metals binding in, 10:4:404–18
- Bird, Charles C.
brief biography, 23:3:22n
nominated as agent to guard against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:22
- “Birthmark, The,” 1:1:22
- Birthright, patriarchs, poem, 24:2:150
- Bishop
collection of tithes, 23:2:183–92
as father, 10:1:7
office of, 21:3:259–62
presiding and ward, 23:2:183
regional presiding, 23:2:186–87
traveling, 23:2:184–86
- Bishop’s agents, 23:2:187–90
- Bishop’s courts, 3:1:41–42, 45; 20:1:7
- Bishop’s storehouse, 5:2:77
- Bissell, Benjamin, 23:4:478–79
Joseph Smith’s attorney, 17:4:471–72
- Bitton, Davis, historical assumptions of, 31:2:140–42, 153, 166
- Bjarnason, Samuel, Brigham Young sent to colonize Spanish Fork, Utah, 9:2:219
- Black, Adam
constitutional intent of, 26:3:16
filing of misdemeanor action, 26:3:16
menacing of, 26:3:20
testimony of, 26:3:20
- Black Africa, missionaries in, book review, 28:3:107–9
- Black Dragon Society (Amur River Society), 6:3:146
- Black Hawk, 21:4:492–94
and Brigham Young’s Indian policy, 18:3:447–48
- Black Hawk Indian War, 14:2:220; 14:3:363
- Black holes. *See also* Astronomy; Stars
aging stars, 16:3:342
collapsed stars, 16:3:342–43
- Cygnus X-1, 16:3:348
ergosphere, 16:3:345–46
event horizon, 16:3:344
static limit, 16:3:345–46
tidal forces, 16:3:346
x-ray emissions of, 16:3:347
- Black Panthers, 9:4:424–26
- Blacks. *See* African Americans
- Blackwell, Lucy Stone, feminist of late 1800s, 28:4:8–9
- Blake, William, 9:4:408, 418; 22:4:470; 27:1:38
and 1861 Florence outfitting, 24:3:357–58
poem, 27:1:14
- Blakeman, Elisha D., journal excerpts, 20:1:95
- Blakeslee, Mr., in Nauvoo, 31:1:67
- Blanco-Fombona, 2:2:177–78
Modernist Movement, 2:2:182
religion, 2:2:185–86
and Spain, 2:2:180–81, 184
and United States hatred, 2:2:178–79
in Venezuela, 2:2:180
- Blasphemy, book review, 22:4:497–99
- Bleasdale, Jennette, pioneer from Lancashire, England, 27:1:22–24
- Bliss, H. H., letter on martyrdom, 14:3:389–92
- Blood, Henry H., Security Program, 5:2:80
- Bloom, Harold, 31:2:164
- Blue, Teddy, cowboy, 8:1:62–63, 66, 70–71
- Bluff City (Council Bluffs, Iowa)
in 1860, 24:3:343
Mormons in 1860, 24:3:344
- Blythedale Romance, The*, 1:1:29–31
- Boerio-Goates, Juliana, helped develop method for calculating heat change, 28:4:43
- Bogart, Samuel, 26:2:7, 11–12, 18
arresting of, 26:3:38
border patrol, 26:3:32
complaint against Atchison, 26:3:3–5
on expulsion of Mormons, 26:3:26
at Haun’s Mill, 26:2:41
marching of company, 26:3:32
- Boggs, Lilburn W., 8:2:205; 13:1:63; 15:4:394–95; 26:2:7, 19; 26:3:13, 37; 28:1:5, 10, 19–20, 22, 32, 35. *See also* Extermination Order; Missouri; Mob violence
activation orders, 26:3:34
appeals by Mormons, 26:3:23
assassination of, 11:3:275–76
construction of Jackson County

Subject Index

- courthouse, 14:4:453, 455
 dismissal of Atchison, 26:3:34
 Extermination Order, 13:4:468, 497,
 542; 26:2:31, 33–34, 36, 49, 53
 extreme remedy of Mormons by,
 26:3:32–33
 letters regarding, 11:3:275–92
 letters to, 26:3:18–19, 21
 message sent by Atchison to, 26:3:24
 message sent by Corrill to, 26:3:24
 policies of, 26:3:34
 prejudging Mormons, 26:3:32
- Boice, Mary Ann Barzee, account of Eliza
 Roxcy Snow and Emma Smith,
 22:1:93
- Boiling point, 28:4:34–37
- Bolivar, Simón, 2:2:184
- Bolshevik Revolution, 3:2:73; 30:2:14
- Bolton, Curtis E.
 brief biography, 31:1:26n
 helped Bullock with conference
 minutes, 31:1:26
 lied to Bullock, 31:1:74
 met with Bullock in Blacksmith shop,
 31:1:60
 officiated at Temple, 31:1:71
 prayed at Temple, 31:1:70
 requested Bullock to be at office,
 31:1:32
 went with Bullock to meeting of 1st
 Company, 31:1:30
- Bonaparte, Napoleon. *See* Napoleon
 Bonaparte
- Book of Breathings*, 11:2:153–87
- Book of Commandments*, 11:4:325;
 12:4:481–86
 Laws and Covenants, 11:4:335–36
 revelation on paper for, 14:4:405
 title limited in scope, 11:4:348
- Book of Covenants*, 12:3:253
- Book of Fugitive Poems*, and Mary Tanner,
 20:1:53
- Book of Mormon*, 13:2:162; 14:2:141, 161,
 202, 281; 22:4:393–401; 27:1:32.
See also Bible; Chiasmus; Cowdery,
 Oliver; Gadianton robbers; Gold
 plates; Harris, Martin; Lamanites;
 Merisms; Mormon; Mulek;
 Mulekites; Narrative of Zosimus;
 Nephites
 affirms Bible, 9:3:359
 and American Revolution, 17:1:3–20
 as ancient book, 22:3:259–78
 and Anthon Transcript, 20:4:321 (*see
 also* Anthon Transcript; Anthon,
 Charles)
- archaeology, book review, 16:4:429–32
 arguments against, book review,
 6:1:58–60
 authorship, 30:3:89–108
 authorship, and wordprint analysis,
 20:3:225–51
 authorship, Joseph Smith's capabilities,
 9:3:249–53
 B. H. Roberts on, 19:4:427–30
 and Bible chronology, book review,
 6:3:189
Book of the Dead, parallels to,
 22:3:272–74
 Brigham Young and publication of,
 18:3:317, 319
 characters of, book review, 8:3:353–54
 charges of historical anachronisms,
 book review, 6:1:58–60
 and Charles Penrose, 27:1:114, 123–24
 chiasmus in, 10:1:69–84
 Christ teaches his doctrine in, 31:38–43
 and the Colesville branch, 10:3:365–85
 coming forth of, 10:3:365–85;
 17:3:350–51
 commentary, book review, 29:2:121–25
 compared with ancient Jewish texts,
 26:4:67–83
 compared with Apocrypha, book
 review, 8:4:467
 comparisons with nineteenth century
 life, 23:1:79–92
 concentrated style of, 20:2:199–205
 conjectural emendation, 18:4:563–69
 conversion of Brigham Young,
 12:3:315
 conversion of Willard Richards, 31:2:42
 corrected versions of, 12:4:514–15,
 521–22
 critical edition, 30:1:41–67
 critics of, 10:3:252–54
 cyclical nature of Nephite history,
 31:2:12–13
 declaration of three witnesses, 23:1:113
 definition of gospel within, 31:3:31–49
 degree of translation control, 30:1:50–56
 dictation of, 10:3:259
 directional system, 30:3:138–39
 doctrine of Christ in, 31:3:38–43
 and Dogberry Papers, 10:3:315–20
 early editions of, 12:4:470–73
 environmental explanation of, 30:3:23–
 40
 epic poem about, book review,
 20:4:431–33
 exodus pattern, 30:3:111–26
 on force and war, 25:1:42

Book of Mormon (*continued*)

- Gadianton robbers, 15:2:215
 geography, book reviews, 30:3:127–42
 government in, 17:1:3–20
 grammar, 30:1:48–50
 Greek and Egyptian connections, 22:3:274–75
 handwriting of, 10:3:272, 276–78
 in Hawaiian, 27:1:98
 Hebraisms in, 11:1:50–60; 30:1:42–44
 historicity of, 30:4:121–22
 as history, 8:4:465–68
 on human weakness, 31:2:13
 information environment in 1829, 22:3:333–56
 Isaiah passages, book review, 8:4:466–67
 and Judaism, 21:3:343–56
 and King James Bible, 30:1:44–48, 53, 55
 large plates, 31:2:10–15
 on the last days, 25:1:10
 Lehi's dream, 22:3:274–78, 315–30
 literary context of in Great Britain, 27:1:37–44
 literary structure, 20:2:131–49
 as literature, 22:2:145–46; 21:3:357–72
 manuscripts, 30:1:42
 and Mark Twain, 11:2:119–20, 130–40
 Martin Harris's testimony of, 24:4:401–3
 and Masonic press, 9:4:495
 merisms in, 31:3:43–49
 method of translation, 30:1:51–52
 model for writing sacred history, 31:2:7–17
 modern translations of, 21:1:87–88
 Mormon chapter 8, 24:1:53–60
 Mormon's abridgement of large plates, 31:2:10–15
 Mosiah chapters 1–6, covenant pattern in, 24:2:151–62
 names in, 8:4:467; 30:1:52–53; 30:3:140–42
 and Narrative of Zosimus, 22:3:311–32
 naturalistic assumptions about origin, 30:3:23–40
 need of critical edition, 30:1:42–50
 Nephi teaches doctrine of Christ, 31:3:34–38
 1981 edition, 22:4:387–401
 Oliver Cowdery attempt to translate, 22:4:396
 original manuscript, 10:3:259–78; 18:4:564–69
 original manuscript of First Nephi chapter 14, 13:2:224
 origin, Dale Morgan's explanation of, 30:3:26–27
 past editing, 30:1:42–50, 55–56
 plates, 10:3:260
 plates, and angel's warning, 9:3:394–95
 plates of Nephi, 24:1:19–42
 polygamy, 31:2:74
 possible geography, book review, 30:3:127–42
 pre-1830 historical sources, 17:1:101–7
 preliminary pages, 22:4:393
 preservation of, 10:3:272
 and prevailing religion in New York, Mormon origins in, 9:3:235–404
 printed on newsprint, 18:4:570
 printing of, 13:2:218–21
 pronominal variation in, 30:1:47–48
 recommendations for second critical edition, 30:1:64–67
 record of Jacob, 24:1:19–42
 record of Lehi, 24:1:19–42
 redemption drama in, 22:3:276
 relationship to Joseph Smith Translation, 9:1:4
 on the resurrection, 30:3:41–56
 scribal errors, 30:1:60–61
 secular history in, 31:2:10
 Semitic textual evidence, 30:1:42–50
 small plates, 31:2:7–10
 society, civilization criteria met, 30:3:128
 spelling of names, 30:1:52–53
 spiritual history in, 31:2:10
 stylistic editing, 30:1:50
 teaching about United States, 27:3:25
 temple building in, book review, 8:4:467–68
 tests of historical compatibility, 22:3:261
 text corrections, 22:4:394–400
 textual errors, 30:1:44–45
 translated into Hebrew, 8:4:431–33
 translating into Chinese, 10:2:175–85
 translation of, 14:2:203; 17:1:34–36
 translation of into Italian, 31:2:84–86
 typesetting, 10:3:261
 variations in copies of 1830 edition, 13:2:214–22
 and *View of the Hebrews*, 5:2:105–13
View of the Hebrews as alleged source for, 30:3:29
 war, 15:2:215
 and wheels, 9:2:185, 197
 witness of divine providence, 31:2:11–12, 16

Subject Index

- writing of First and Second Nephi, 26:4:53–65
- Book of Mormon Critical Text*, 30:1:41, 56–63
- problems, 30:1:58–63
- Book of the Dead*, 8:2:192; 8:3:245–56, 251–53; 11:2:163–64; 22:1:41–42
- Books, importance of in history, 13:1:70–72. *See also* Historiography; History, New Mormon
- Bookstore, Rocky Mountain, 9:2:144–54
- Boone County, Missouri, 26:2:22
- Boonville, 26:3:22, 24
- Boorstin, Daniel, American historian, 14:1:6. *See also* Historiography; History
- Booth, Ezra, 11:4:476, 492–93; 23:1:104 and Mormon treasure hunting, 24:4:498–99
- Boston Musical Academy, 23:4:393
- Bostwich, Mr., in Nauvoo, 31:1:63
- Bountiful
- city of, 23:1:83
- land and city of, location, 30:3:139–40
- Bourgeois historians, 14:2:160–63
- Bourkersson, Nels, 8:4:407–22
- Bourne, Hugh, Primitive Methodists, 27:1:28
- Bowen v. Roy*, 27:3:111–13
- Bowles, Samuel, vice president of U.S., 9:2:149
- Boyle, Henry G., member of Mormon Battalion, 21:4:391–92
- Brace, Truman, affidavit of, 13:4:536–38
- Brackenbury, Benjamin
- brief biography, 23:3:40n
- try to arrest, 23:3:40–41
- witness of Martyrdom, 23:3:40–41
- Bradish, Luther, and Martin Harris, 10:3:328–29
- Brady, James, British LDS emigrant, 27:1:85
- Braid, James, hypnosis, 15:2:153
- Brailey, Jesse C.
- brief biography, 23:3:20n
- nominated as agent to guard against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:22
- Branco regime, 6:2:88–90
- critiques of, 6:2:90
- Brannan, Sam, Mormon leader in California, 2:1:19–20. *See also* California; Young, Brigham
- Brannan, Samuel, 10:3:346
- Brass Plates, obtaining of, 20:2:145–46
- Brazil
- Bank of, 6:2:84
- change of government, 1964, 6:2:76
- constitution, 6:2:76
- deficit, 6:2:85, 89
- demographics, 6:2:76–77
- discovery, 6:2:75
- and economic disparity between nations, 6:2:73–79, 91
- economy as Portuguese colony, 6:2:76
- emancipation of, 6:2:76
- foreign loans, 6:2:89
- geography, 6:2:76
- GNP, 6:2:77
- inflation in, 6:2:73–91
- productivity, 6:2:78–79
- workers and United States workers, 6:2:78–79
- Bread and Milk and Other Stories*, 24:2:163–72
- Brethren, religious sect, 5:3:232–38
- Brewer, Azariah C., brief biography, 23:3:34n
- Brewster, James C., and treasure hunting, 24:4:497–500
- Bridge at Rock Island, 7:1:53–60
- Brigham City, type of United Order, 18:4:542–43
- Brigham Young* (film), 29:1:5–28
- Brigham Young Academy, 16:4:460–64. *See also* Brigham Young University; Maeser, Karl
- Benjamin Cluff, 16:4:464
- early years, 16:4:462–64
- expansion of, 16:4:465
- George H. Brimhall, 16:4:465
- under Karl G. Maeser, 17:2:155–56
- name change, 16:4:465
- Brigham Young Trail, 21:4:418–23
- Brigham Young University, 4:1:19–21, 23–24. *See also* Brigham Young Academy; Maeser, Karl
- accreditation, 16:4:466–67
- Asian relationship, 12:1:5–6, 84
- becoming a university, 16:4:464–65
- book review, 17:1:124–28
- Carillon Tower dedicatory prayer, 16:4:456–57
- centennial celebration, 16:4:445
- centennial hymn, 16:4:458
- combustion research, 26:3:85–107
- deed of trust, 16:4:461
- Dusenberry Grade School, 16:4:460
- expansion of, 16:4:468–69
- faculty, 14:1:86, 87, 96
- fine arts festival, 3:2:3, 9
- founding of Brigham Young Academy, 16:4:460–64

- Brigham Young University (*continued*)
 and gospel responsibility, 19:4:468–73
 graduate work and research, 16:4:467–68
 growth and development, 16:4:449
 idea of Mormon university, 13:2:115–25
 issues in, book review, 26:2:89–94
 language teaching, 16:4:454
 phase equilibrium research at, 28:4:27
 photos of old lower campus, 10:1:17–22
 purpose of, 16:4:451
 revealed instructions for, 16:4:459
 spiritual and secular education, 16:4:446–48, 453, 455, 469–74
 standards, 16:4:446–47
 student body, 14:1:86–87
 and student protests, 9:4:428, 431, 433, 438
 studies of students, 26:1:95–98, 125–26, 129
 tensions in, 26:2:89
 to train social workers and ward leaders, 23:1:31
 Wilkinson presidency in, 26:2:91–93
- Brimhall, George H.
 League of Nations, 14:1:83, 86, 88
 tribute to Charles W. Penrose, 27:1:113
- Brine, M. D., writes to Bernardino Drovetti concerning Antonio Lebolo, 31:3:14
- Britain, Roman invasion of, 29:1:49
- British Isles, people of, 9:2:211–12, 216
- British Mission, 27:2:119
 division of, 27:2:16, 97–98
 history, 27:2:13
 opening in 1837, 27:1:3, 5
 polygamy conflict, 27:2:99–100
- British welfare state, creation of, 27:2:126–29
- Brocchus, Perry C., 3:1:47–48
 associate justice, 18:3:337
- Brodie, Fawn M., 5:2:105–8; 5:3:231, 239.
See also Historiography
 biography of Joseph Smith, 31:2:22
 Book of Mormon comparison with nineteenth-century America, 23:1:79
 on Eliza R. Snow, 22:1:91, 94
 on indebtedness of Joseph Smith, 17:4:414–19
 naturalistic assumptions of, 30:3:24, 28
 and New Mormon History, 30:4:118–21
No Man Knows My History, 6:3:171
 and power of Joseph Smith, 15:2:161
 psychological explanation of Book of Mormon, 30:3:29
 question-begging, 30:3:30, 33
 on Thomas Jefferson and Joseph Smith, 20:1:59–67
- Bromfield, Louise, 29:1:9
- Brontë, Emily, 7:1:28–39. *See also* Literature
- Brooks, Cleanth, 22:4:472, 476
- Brooks, Juanita, biography, book reviews, 29:4:117–35
- Brother of Jared. *See* Jared, Brother of
- Brothers, Richard, millenarianism, 21:4:535
- Brouzet, F., writes to Bernardino Drovetti concerning Antonio Lebolo, 31:3:15
- Browett, Daniel
 brief biography, 23:3:23n
 nominated as agent to guard against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23
- Brown, Albert, letter on acquisition of book of Abraham, 20:4:402–3
 papers, 11:4:527
- Brown, Benjamin, 30:2:61
 brief biography, 23:3:24n
 LDS Church agent, 23:3:24
- Brown, Hugh B., 8:1:2–3
 memoirs, book review, 28:3:120–23
 speech in Japan, on Church for all men, 12:1:98, 111
- Brown, Lucy
 live-in help at John Taylor's, 23:3:81
 marries Elias Smith, 23:3:81
 wedding celebration of, 23:3:85
- Brown, Mr., in Nauvoo, 31:1:61
- Brown, Pelatiah
 brief biography, 23:3:26n
 LDS Church agent, 23:3:26
- Brown, Richard Daniels, family in Manchester, England, 27:1:50
- Brown, Samuel, manuscript of, 13:1:42–43
- Brown, Victor L., translation center in Japan, 12:1:93
- Browning, Jonathan
 biography, 19:2:207–8
 restoration of home site, 19:2:201–6, 209–29
- Browning, Robert, 4:3:185–88
 “Home Thoughts from Abroad,” 27:2:10
- Brownson, Orestes A., 2:1:71n, 2:1:83n
 essay on labor classes, 2:1:74
 religious sentiment, 2:1:83
 turbulent era in New England, 2:1:71
 union, as first step, 2:1:94
 view of society, 2:1:91
- Buchanan, James, 10:2:220; 14:1:103
 Utah War, sending troops to Utah, 21:4:395–98

- Buchanan, Robert, poem of, 14:2:145
- Buddha
 Buddha/Gotama, 16:4:660–61
 characteristics of construction, 12:1:60
 historically called Siddhartha Gautama, 12:1:55
 similarities to Christ, 16:4:661–62
 the stupa, 12:1:56–59
 style-type Gandhara, 12:1:59, 62, 68
 symbol of death, 12:1:55
 type-site Hadda, 12:1:59, 62
- Buddhism, 12:1:59; 14:1:27
 Lamaist, 6:3:163–69
 and Mormonism, 16:4:677–78, 681
- Buddhist imagery, 12:1:55–73
 areas for study of, 12:1:62
- Buddhist shrines
 Amaravati, 12:1:59
 Dipankara, 12:1:64–65
 Sanchi, 12:1:56–58
 Sarnath, 12:1:60, 64–65
 Shakyamuni, 12:1:66, 69–70, 72
 Shotorak, 12:1:62–65, 68
- Buffalo Canyon
 in Florence, Nebraska, 30:1:25
 owned by Thomas A. Kuhlman, 30:1:25–35
- Buffalo, New York, and the Colesville Saints, 10:3:382–83
- Bulgaria, early missionary efforts in, 11:1:97–98
- Bullock, Henrietta Rushton, wife of
 Thomas Bullock, 31:1:19–40, 43–46, 51–54, 56, 62, 65–68, 71, 73–75
 brief biography, 31:1:20n
- Bullock, Pamela, daughter of Thomas Bullock, ill, 31:1:20–22, 24–25, 27
- Bullock, Reuben, letter written to by Thomas Bullock, 31:1:73
- Bullock, Thomas, 21:1:114, 117; 31:2:25, 27, 29–30
 assistant for Manuscript History, 31:2:47–48, 52, 54
 biography, 31:1:5–13
 clerk of *Maid of Iowa*, 30:1:72, 79
 clerking positions after Nauvoo, 30:1:72, 82
 clerking positions in Nauvoo, 30:1:72, 76–81
 contributions after Nauvoo, 30:1:72–73, 82–85
 copyist, 30:1:80
 correlation of King Discourse, 18:2:184–85, 195
 describes Nauvoo's demise, 30:1:72, 82
 dream of, 31:1:60–62
 emigration, 30:1:72
 as historian, 30:1:71–85
 history, 11:4:466–70
 introduction to journal, 31:1:5–13
 journal of, 31:1:15–75
 kept journals and diaries, 30:1:81
 marriage and baptism, 30:1:71–72
 plains journals, 30:1:82–83
 recording of the King Follett Discourse, 18:2:182–83, 193; 30:1:80–81
 scribe, 11:4:456–58
 scribe for Joseph Smith's addresses, 31:2:25, 29–30
 secretary of constitutional convention, 29:4:12
 at Winter Quarters, 30:1:72
 work on *History of the Church*, 30:1:76–79
 youth, 30:1:71
- Bullock, Thomas Henry, son of Thomas Bullock, 31:1:20, 42
- Bullock, Willard Richards, son of Thomas Bullock, 31:1:20–22, 24, 27, 30, 36–39, 42, 43–46, 63, 71
- Bullybunion, Ireland, poems from, 23:4:423, 425
- Bulwark, The*, by Theodore Dreiser
 contentment in religion, 3:2:46–48
 as gesture of atonement at death, 3:2:42
- Bunkerhill, Battle at, 14:1:70
- Bureaucracy, of several publics, 7:3:232
- Burger, Warren E., 16:4:510
- Burgess, William, in Nauvoo, 31:1:20
- Burned-over District, New York, 9:3:301
- Burnett, Peter, 26:2:9, 18
 on Atchison, 26:3:34–35
 on Bogart's border patrol, 26:3:32
 criticism of Boggs, 26:3:35
 description, 26:3:5
- Burnham, James Lewis
 brief biography, 23:3:23n
 nominated as agent to guard against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23
- Burton, Richard, account of visit to Utah, 31:2:63–64, 93
- Burton, William
 brief biography, 31:1:69n
 officiated at Temple, 31:1:70, 73
 prayed at Temple, 31:1:69, 71
- Bushman, Richard L., 8:2:237–39; 14:2:272. *See also* Belief
 on faithful history, 22:2:144–45
- Butler, John L., account of Election Day Battle, 13:1:42–46
- Butler, Jon, on magic and American religion, 24:4:475–76

- Butler, Nicholas Murray, on English heritage, 27:2:10
- Butterfield, Justin, and Joseph Smith bankruptcy, 19:2:181–92
- Byron, Lord, 9:4:408–9; 27:1:38
- BYU Studies*, 5:2:125–28; 14:2:141
- articles on the JST, 31:4:13
 - attitude of university toward, 31:4:18
 - “call” for papers, 31:4:22–23
 - Charles Tate’s first editorial, 31:4:11
 - code of conduct for, 31:4:24–26
 - as critic of LDS culture, 5:2:126–27
 - first Church history issue, 31:4:12
 - founder’s vision, 31:4:7–8
 - founding, 31:4:5–7
 - freedom of, 8:1:2–4
 - history of, 8:1:1
 - an institutional journal, 31:4:17
 - mission of, 31:4:27
 - moves to computer composition, 31:4:13
 - name of, 31:4:16–17
 - purpose of, 8:1:1–2; 31:4:21
 - question of taste in, 31:4:11–12
 - readers, 31:4:13
 - relations with university administration, 31:4:17–18
 - role of, 31:4:16–17
 - scope of, 8:1:4–5
 - story about Facsimile #2 papyri, 31:4:12
 - topics dealt with, 31:4:21–24
- C**
- Cabet, editor of *Le Populaire*, 14:2:168
- Cabral, Pedro Alvares, discovery of Brazil, 6:2:75
- Cache Stake, home missionary program, 17:1:97–99
- Cache Valley, book review, 17:2:252–53
- Caesar, Augustus, 9:4:442–43
- Caffeine toxicity, and the Word of Wisdom, 20:4:371
- Cahoon, Reynolds, 14:2:215
- brief biography, 23:3:65n
 - and Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:65–68
- Caiaphas, in *Archko Volume*, 15:1:59
- Cailliaud, Frederic, writes to consul general concerning Antonio Lebolo, 31:3:15
- Cain and Abel, contrasted, 31:3:51–52
- Cain, Joseph
- brief biography, 23:3:53n
 - clerk at printing office, 23:3:53
 - heard Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:64
- Caird, Mr., and Parley P. Pratt, 12:4:511–12
- Calder, David O., appointed music instructor in Utah Territory, 4:2:110–11
- Calder v. Bull*, 27:3:158
- Caldwell County, Missouri, 13:1:47, 62; 13:4:465–66; 26:2:5–7, 9–10, 14–16
- creation of for Mormons, 26:2:45
 - critical situation in, 26:2:51
 - and Danites, 14:4:423
 - driving of Mormons into, 26:2:41
 - militia of, 26:3:18
 - Mormon manuscripts, 14:4:461
 - Mormon settlement in, 26:2:31; 26:3:12–16
- Calendar
- and birth of Jesus, 22:3:380–83
 - Jewish, 23:4:485
- Calhoun, John C.
- Joseph Smith’s letters to, 28:2:69–70
 - Joseph Smith’s letter to, book review, 6:3:180
- California. *See also* Brannan, Sam; Los Angeles; San Bernardino; San Francisco; Young, Brigham
- Bullock prepares to go to, 31:1:22–23, 28, 35, 40, 44, 56, 63, 74–75
 - gold rush, 25:3:130 (*see also* Gold rush)
 - history of Church in Los Angeles, book review, 29:2:109–11
 - volunteers, and Fort Douglas, 8:4:449–51
- California Mission, 23:4:431
- Call, Anson, 2:2:134–35
- travel through Iowa, 21:4:464
- Callahan, Daniel
- liberal Catholic theologian, 9:4:507
 - views on nature of God, 9:4:507–9
 - views on the Trinity, 9:4:509
- Calorimeters, at Brigham Young University, 28:4:27–28
- Calorimetry, 10:4:391–403
- and heat of reaction, 10:4:397–98, 400
- Calvinism, 9:3:358, 363–64
- in 1830 Kirtland, 12:4:348–49
- Calvinists, 27:3:12–23, 121–22, 128
- Cambridge University
- and LDS version of Bible, 22:4:389
 - publication of Bible, 22:4:387
- Camp Douglas. *See* Fort Douglas
- Camp Floyd, 8:1:72
- Camp Utah, 22:3:290, 296
- Campbell, Alexander, 2:1:79–82; 9:3:352, 366; 12:4:350–57, 360–62; 21:1:48–49, 50
- Campbell, MacLeod, Church of Scotland

Subject Index

- reformationist minister, 27:2:29
- Campbell, Robert Lang, 29:3:5–6
 brief biography, 23:3:64n
 heard Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:64
 scribe, 11:4:460; 29:3:5
- Canada
 early converts, 22:1:47
 Marsh's mission, 20:4:393
- Canes, of Joseph and Hyrum Smith,
 21:2:205–11
- Cannon, Angus M., and David Whitmer,
 20:3:297
- Cannon, Annie Wells, Relief Society Board
 member, 23:1:37
- Cannon, Blanche, *Nothing Ever Happens
 Sunday Morning*, 18:1:92, 94, 96
- Cannon, David H., and the 1861 Florence
 outfitting, 24:3:356–57
- Cannon, Elizabeth Hoagland, 27:1:99, 110
- Cannon, Frank J., 22:2:190
 first U.S. Senator from Utah, 12:2:238
- Cannon, George Q., 8:1:38; 18:3:407–8;
 21:2:167; 22:2:176, 190; 25:1:61;
 27:1:16, 34, 69, 89, 97–110; 31:1:84
 abolishing polygamy, 22:3:301
 apprenticeship in Nauvoo, 31:1:84
 call as apostle, 27:1:98
 call as mission president, 27:1:98–99
 1859 letter from Brigham Young,
 25:3:106
 in Hawaii, 17:3:380–81
 King Follett Discourse, 18:2:192
 law of adoption, 14:3:314
 and Mormon Creed, 26:4:130
 organization of emigration, 27:1:102–5
 recorded John Taylor diary, 23:3:6, 92
 refutation of Charles Darwin, 27:1:109–
 10
 reprints, 9:2:232
 role in Utah's quest for statehood,
 10:2:222, 227–29, 231
- Cannon, Sylvester Q., organized relief
 efforts during the depression,
 5:2:72–73, 77, 82
- Cantwell v. Connecticut*, 27:3:99, 108–9
- Capen, Joseph, minister in Topsfield,
 Massachusetts, 14:1:58
- Cape Town, South Africa, mission
 organization, 20:4:404
- Capitalism, vs. producer cooperative,
 18:4:540
- “Capstone” march
 played at laying of cornerstone of
 temple, 23:3:49
 written by W. W. Phelps, 23:3:49
- Carbonado, synthetic, 16:1:43, 46
- Card, Varnum, 11:4:491–92
- Cardinality, definition and Book of
 Mormon example of, 23:1:81–88
- Cardon, Elmer, encounters Mexican
 Indians, 5:3:161
- Careless, George, musician in early Utah,
 4:2:111
- Carey, William, accounts of death of,
 13:4:524–25
- Carillon Tower, at BYU, dedication,
 16:4:456–57
- Carlyle, Thomas, 5:3:219–29
 influence on John Ruskin, 5:3:147
 and John Ruskin, 5:3:219–29
- Carr, Gail E., early missionary to Korea,
 12:1:96
- Carroll County, Missouri, 26:2:5
 advice to Saints to leave, 26:3:24
 conflict in, 26:3:21–26
 men leaving to exterminate Mormons
 from, 26:2:49
 removal of Mormons from, 26:3:38
 sales of land in, 26:2:50
 siege of, 26:3:28
- Carter, Dominicus
 brief biography, 23:3:25n
 LDS Church agent, 23:3:25
- Carter, Phebe [Phoebe] W.
 conversion, 20:2:152
 marriage to Wilford Woodruff,
 12:4:394–96
- Carthage, Illinois, 8:2:204, 213; 23:4:389;
 24:1:83–109. *See also* Martyrdom;
 Nauvoo; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
 Bullock sent letter to, 31:1:40
 Chester Loveland comes from, 31:1:54
 James Arlington Bennet run out of,
 31:1:28
 Lucy Clayton returns from, 31:1:43
 mob at, 31:1:19
 mob flees to, 31:1:69–70
 Thomas L. Barnes and, 11:2:141–47
 trial of accused assassins of Joseph
 Smith, book review, 16:4:438–40
 William Miller taken to, 31:1:38
- Carthage Greys, 24:1:87–90, 98, 102
- Carthage Jail, 23:4:392, 395–400. *See also*
 Mob violence; Martyrdom; Nauvoo;
 Smith, Joseph, Jr.
 martyrdom, 14:3:392
 Willard Richards in, 31:2:42
- Cartoons, political, about Mormonism,
 from *Puck*, 18:4:504–19
- Casablanca Conference, 5:1:59–60
- Casas Grandes, Mexico, 22:3:290
- Casona, Alejandro, 10:1:107–19

- Casper, William, meets up with George Bean in Salt Lake City, 12:2:147–48
- Caspers Creek, Bullock went to English settlement, 31:1:67
- Castorp, Hans, protagonist of *Magic Mountain*, 8:3:303–6
- Castro, Fidel, 7:2:135–37
- Catalan language, as precursor to Provençal language, 4:3:221–24
- Catastrophists, geologists studying natural catastrophies, 23:1:42
- Catechumen, meetings that can be attended by unbelievers, 21:1:5, 10, 15
- Catherine of Aragon, queen of England, 27:1:15
- Catholic Apostolic Church, 27:2:29
- Catholic beliefs, book review, 9:4:505–10
- Catholic Church. *See also* Natural Law; Religion
- anti-Catholic movement, 3:2:23, 27, 29, 31, 36, 38–40
 - anti-literature, 3:2:32
 - artists of, 3:2:4
 - authority of the Pope, 3:2:33, 35
 - celibacy of nuns and priests, 3:2:33, 35
 - in Eastern Europe, 15:3:329–38
 - the Index, 3:2:33
 - influence on form of poetry, 15:1:37
 - inquisition, 3:2:33
 - on morality and immorality, 3:2:33–35
 - parochial schools in United States, 3:2:28, 35
 - in relation to anti-Mormon and anti-Mason crusades, 3:2:36
 - Roman Catholic Missions, 3:2:28
 - similarities to Mormons, 3:2:34–35
 - in the South, 3:2:34
 - in support of monarchy, 3:28, 33
- Catholic converts to Mormonism, 24:1:61–77
- Catholicism, 7:3:246–47; 8:2:113–25. *See also* Religion
- all-seeing eye, 21:1:26
 - altars, 21:1:21–23, 26, 28
 - anointing, 21:1:10, 12–13
 - baptism, 21:1:8–10, 12
 - buildings, 21:1:7, 16–17, 21
 - ceremonial dress, 21:1:17–21
 - confession, 21:1:29
 - Eucharist, 21:1:5–6, 29
 - Hebrew origins, 21:1:4–5
 - and LDS converts, 24:1:61–77
 - liturgy, 21:1:3–4, 28
 - mass, 21:1:6, 28–31
 - meetings (history), 21:1:14
 - and moral natural law, 11:2:188–99
 - and Mormonism, 21:1:35
 - new name, 21:1:12
 - paschal vigil, 21:1:8, 15
 - proxy performances, 21:1:9, 19
 - rituals of priest, 21:1:29–31
 - sacrifice in, 21:1:28
 - veils, 21:1:23
- Catholic Mormons, in Ireland, 30:4:7–19
- Catholic society, 24:1:61–77
- Catlin, George, letter to Brigham Young, 17:1:114–17
- Catton, Bruce, historian, 7:3:183
- Cause and effect relationships, in geology, 23:1:42
- Causes of persecution. *See also* Persecution
- in Missouri, 3:1:15
 - in Nauvoo, 3:1:1, 19–20
 - beyond the Rockies, 3:1:20
- Cayley, Charles Bagot, and Christina Rossetti, 4:3:191
- Cedar Breaks, 7:3:200–207
- Cedar v. Bull*, 27:3:149
- Celestial kingdom, 23:3:24, 69
- Celestial learning, 11:1:76–78
- Celestial marriage, 15:4:443–44
- Celestial pursuits, Heber C. Kimball speech on, 23:3:9
- Central America, history of people of, 9:2:185, 189
- Centripetal, definition of, 23:1:83–86
- Ceramics
- earthenware primary, in Lower Goshen, 30:2:81, 86–87
 - porcelain in Lower Goshen, 30:2:8
- Ceremonial dress, 21:1:17–21
- Chadwick, Dr., in Nauvoo, 31:1:21
- Chagrin, Ohio, postmaster's letter to Independence, 14:4:413
- Chalmers, Thomas, Presbyterian church leader, 27:2:28
- Chamberlain, Mellen, *John Adams, the Statesman of the American Revolution*, 27:2:8
- Chamberlain, Solomon
- baptized by John Taylor, 23:3:46
 - brief biography, 23:3:44n
 - conversion story of, 23:3:44–46
 - on Joseph Smith, 12:3:315–18
 - Missouri persecutions of, 23:3:46
 - preaches gospel, 23:3:46
 - story of, from Nauvoo journal of John Taylor, 23:3:44–46
- Chambers, John, believed in conspiracy against white settlements by Mormons and Indians, 21:4:500–501

- Chandler, Michael H.
 alleged visit with Harris and Anthon,
 10:3:351
 Egyptian mummies to Joseph Smith,
 8:2:197; 10:1:57
 sale of mummies to Philadelphia
 Academy of Natural Sciences,
 31:3:7
 sale of papyri to early Church leaders,
 31:3:5
- Chang Tso-lin, 6:3:144. *See also* China
- Character of God, King Follett Discourse,
 18:2:199–201
- Chardon Spectator*, 9:4:489–90, 496
- Charity, 16:4:491–93
 as a gift, 30:4:63–64
- Charlemagne, 9:2:210
- Charles Redd Center for Western Studies,
 17:2:204; 17:4:387, 389
- Charles the Bold, 7:3:189–92
- Charles V, emperor, 23:2:140
- Charnay, Desire, French explorer, explored
 Mexican cemetery, 9:2:188
- Charter of
 Kirtland Safety Society, 23:4:467–82
 (*see also* Kirtland Safety Society
 Bank)
 Nauvoo, 15:4:480–90, 491–97 (*see also*
 Nauvoo, Illinois)
 Nauvoo, letter on repeal of, 23:3:37–38
 Nauvoo, repeal of, 23:3:36–37, 43
- Chartists, 27:1:26, 28
- Chase, Abel, Joseph Smith's reputation,
 10:3:296–98
- Chase, Daryl, biography of Sidney Rigdon,
 14:4:447–48
- Chase, Eli, in Nauvoo, 31:1:37
- Chase, Willard, 10:3:295–97
 on Joseph Smith and the gold plates,
 24:4:478–79, 481
- Chasles, Philarète, scholar interested in
 Mormonism, 14:2:164–65
- Chateaubriand, precursor of Romanticism,
 disliked Shakespeare, 8:2:154
- Chatterton, Thomas, Chaucer manuscripts,
 27:1:40–41
- Chaucer, Geoffrey, 4:3:209–17; 27:1:41
- Cheatham, Thomas, difference between
 British and American language
 usage, 27:2:5
- Chekov, Anton, 23:4:496. *See also*
 Literature
- Chemistry, 28:4:27–54
 and entropy, 28:4:46, 51
 and mathematics, 28:4:43
 and thermodynamics, 28:4:41, 43, 46
- Chiang Kai-shek, 6:3:145, 147–48, 150;
 7:2:95–96, 154. *See also* China
- Chiasmus. *See also* Bible; Book of Mormon
 in Alma chapter 36, 10:1:83; 20:2:203
 in Book of Mormon, 10:1:69–84
 in books of Nephi, 20:2:136
 explanation of, 10:1:69–72
 in 1 Nephi chapters 3–5, 27:4:22–24, 29
 in Mosiah chapters 3 and 5, 10:1:77
 in Mosiah chapters 2–5, 24:2:159
 in Old and New Testaments, 10:1:73–75
 in 2 Nephi chapter 4, 21:3:362, 366
- Chihuahua, Mexico, 22:4:441–42, 447. *See
 also* Mexico; Mission
 missionaries in, 22:3:292–93, 303
- Children, 26:1:60–61
 family size, education, 18:4:529–35
 and juvenile delinquency, 25:4:150
- Children and eternity, King Follett
 Discourse, 18:2:207
- Children of God: An American Epic* by
 Vardis Fisher, 18:1:42, 90, 92
- Chile, 16:4:562–64
 government expansion, 16:4:563
 purported site of Lehi's landing,
 12:3:312–14
- China, 30:2:7. *See also* Mission; Sino-
 Soviet dispute; Two-Chinas; War
 art of, 12:1:69
 Chinese Civil War, 6:3:139
 and communism, 6:3:146–47; 12:1:10,
 13, 15–16, 21–28, 39
 Communist Party, 12:1:14–15
 corruption in government, 6:3:147–48
 country and people, 12:1:26–27
 first LDS missionaries in Hong Kong,
 10:2:161–72
 historical relation/conflict with Japan,
 6:3:141–42, 148–52
 historical relation with major powers,
 6:3:140, 147, 151–52
 map, 7:2:158
 and Mongolian Frontier, 6:3:163–69
 nationalism, 6:3:144, 147
 reception of communism, 6:3:154–56
 relations with United States, 8:4:397,
 401
 threat of communism, 4:1:26, 35–37
- Ch'in dynasty, 6:3:130–31
- Chinese Communist Party, 12:1:34
- Chinese historiography, 31:2:144
- Chinese language
 translating Book of Mormon into,
 10:2:175–85
 translating Mormon thought into,
 10:2:173–85

- Chinese people
 self-sufficiency, 12:1:28
 tradition of the ruling class, 12:1:28–31
- Chinese Revolution, 12:1:26, 28
- Ch'oe Yong-gon, as head of state, 12:1:44
- Choices, and outcomes, 30:2:17–31
- Chong-Sik Lee, importance of national self-interest, 12:1:5
- Chou dynasty, 6:3:124–25, 129–31
- Chou En-lai, 7:2:111, 129, 137–38
 signaled restoring friendship between China and Korea, 12:1:53
- Christ. *See* Jesus Christ
- Christensen, C. C. A., 16:4:585
 began painting, 23:4:401
 began writing, 23:4:401
 converted to Mormonism, 23:4:401
 immigrated, 23:4:401
 picture of Nauvoo Temple, 18:4:591
 portrait, 23:4:403
 promotes art in Utah and U.S., 23:4:403
- Christensen, James J., helped create new calorimeter for BYU, 28:4:27
- Christensen, P. A., 10:2:204–5
 memorial to, 9:1:64
- Christenson, Joseph, secretary of Utah genealogical society, 31:2:121, 126
- Christian Advocate, The*, 23:4:391
- Christian Baptist, The*, 12:4:353–56, 358–60
- Christian church
 apostasy, 16:1:149–52
 behavior of early saints, 16:1:144–46
 early, 16:1:139–59
 fall of, 16:1:142–43
 false teachers in, 16:1:142–43
 martyrs/martyrdom, 16:1:147–48
 prophesied end of, 16:1:141–42
 rejection of prophets, 16:1:140–41
- Christian historiography, 31:2:150–52
 purpose of gospels, 31:2:150
- Christian humanism, an aim of education, 28:3:11–13
- Christianity, 5:1:9; 5:3:203, 212–18. *See also* Religion
 in America, handbook to, book review, 24:2:252–55
 and apocalyptic, 25:1:7; 25:3:7
 and art, 3:2:3–4
 Catholic artists, 3:2:4
 and C. S. Lewis, 12:2:185–208
 early, 21:1:5
 early British, 29:1:47
 early Egyptian, book review, 31:3:184–87
 in Egypt, book review, 31:2:184–87
 influences in art, 3:2:4–6
 Mormonism, 15:1:75
 practical, 29:1:35
 primitive, Godhead, 17:3:291
 Protestant artists, 3:2:4
 and rabbinic Judaism, 21:3:347–48
 relationship with Mormon art, 3:2:5–7
- Christian primitivism, 9:3:353–54
- Christians, 9:2:211, 222–23, 229; 9:4:450–51
 in Iceland, 9:2:212–13
 in Israel, 9:2:126, 133, 135
- Christian science, and Mark Twain, 11:2:128–30
- Christian theology, natural law, book review, 10:1:118–20
- Christmas
 dating the birth of Jesus, 22:3:376–78
 fiction, 15:1:65
 poems, 22:4:483–86
- Christologies, in the Book of Mormon, 31:3:71–72
- Christy, Howard, on early Mormon-Indian relations, 29:4:27
- Chrysostom, Dio, impressions on school, 9:4:444, 446, 450
- Chrysostom, John, impressions on school, 9:4:445
- Church and state, in Brigham Young era, 3:1:33–55
- Church Archives, LDS, manuscript collections, 18:3:461
- Church authorities
 authority of, 23:3:55–57, 60–62, 81
 Heber C. Kimball speech on, 23:3:12
 trust in, 23:3:24, 76–77
- Church buildings
 for general meetings, 30:2:34
 Seventies hall, 30:2:35–36
 small chapels, 30:2:34
- Church Chronology*, 14:1:39
- Church College of Hawaii, 12:1:82
- Church Department of Public Works, employment for immigrants, 3:3:22
- Church Education System, and music, 4:2:107, 114, 118
- Churches, German
 and national rhetoric, 28:2:55
 reception of Naziism, 28:2:56–57
- Church historian, 14:1:36–37
 early clerks, 9:3:253–55
 functions of, 17:2:194, 204–9
- Church Historical Department, 17:2:205–9
- Church History Division, women historians of, 20:1:39
- Church history
 book reviews, 8:3:342–45; 31:1:115–16

- scribes of, 31:2:43
- Churchill, Winston, 5:1:50–63; 25:1:115
- Church of Christ (Rigdonites), 21:1:52
- Church of England, 27:1:15
- Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints,
The, 9:4:433, 510, 512; 14:1:54;
25:1:48, 51; 26:3:32. *See also*
Latter-day Saints; Mormonism;
Religion
- as alien society, 3:1:18
- amusement of, 26:3:52–53
- anti-Mormon sentiments, 3:1:12–20,
39–40
- art, 9:1:25–32; 15:3:365–72
- in Asia, 11:1:104–6
- in Asia, published materials, 12:1:107–8
- behavioralism, 26:3:54
- in British Isles, 30:4:82–84
- buildings vandalized, 30:4:10
- in Burned-over district of New York,
30:2:47–49
- celebration of sesquicentennial of,
27:1:13, 16
- as chosen people, 9:3:358
- colonization in the West, 2:2:129–30,
136–37
- compilation of Church history, 31:2:42–
56
- converts, early, and treasure hunting,
24:4:482–86
- culture, 14:2:146
- dancing, 26:3:53 (*see also* Dance)
- dangers to members, 30:4:9–11
- death and disease rates in, 26:1:84–88
- described by eighteenth century British
travelers, 31:2:63–75
- discussion of literature on, 26:1:83–84
- early beliefs about Millennium, 26:3:54
- early converts, social and geographical
origins, 10:3:279–82
- early history, 17:1:30–39
- early ideas and perceptions, 26:3:49–59
- early perceptions of death, 26:3:63–77
- emphasis on education, 5:2:125
- expansion of, 26:3:15
- expectations of afterlife, 26:3:73
- experience, as basis for literature,
22:2:138–40
- expulsions of, 26:3:9–12, 16, 38
- families of, 26:1:98–99
- fashions, 26:3:51
- fertility in, 26:1:88–89
- folklore, 8:1:100; 17:1:40–58
- funerals, 26:3:64–65
- and Gospel of Matthew, 25:3:70
- growth in Asia, 12:1:6
- growth in Pacific and Far East, 12:1:79–
84
- healing, 26:3:50
- as historians, 31:2:139–41, 151–72
- history of, 11:4:464–70
- image of, as presented by Willard
Richards, 31:2:59
- Indian relations with, 1847–77,
29:4:23–38
- and Indians in Nebraska, 24:3:373–82
- international studies of, 26:1:101
- in Ireland, 30:4:7–19
- in Jacksonian America, 26:3:49
- and Kingdom of God, 5:1:3–18
- and liberty, 31:2:69
- literature, 14:2:148; 15:3:365–72;
24:2:163–72, 243–52
- local studies of, 26:1:99–100
- love of members, 30:4:14, 18
- medicine, 26:3:49–51
- national surveys of, 26:1:89–94
- in nineteenth century America, 31:2:63
- novels, 24:2:246–52
- offensive action of, 26:3:26
- origins, definitive treatise on, book
review, 30:1:101–7
- origins, Kenneth H. Winn's views, book
review, 30:1:103–7
- origins, Richard D. Poll's views, book
review, 30:1:103–7
- paradoxes for, 30:4:12–14, 16–17
- and perfectionism, 26:3:56–57
- persecution, 26:3:31
- personal judgment against, 21:3:259–
61
- and polite society, 26:3:51–53
- political concepts of, 3:1:33, 52
- political conflict between members,
30:4:7–19, 23–26
- political divisions within, 30:4:7–10
- political goal of, 3:1:33
- politics within, 30:4:11, 16–17
- in post-war Italy, 31:2:108–9
- prescriptions for study of, 26:1:114–17,
123–26
- proposals for research on, 26:1:108–17
- public works programs of, 3:1:67
- railroad crews, 14:1:31
- reading, 26:3:53
- reasons for persecution, book review,
30:1:101–7
- recreation, 26:3:51–53
- and Reformism, 26:3:53
- relations with non-Mormons, 8:2:204–
15
- resistance, 26:3:9–12, 22

- Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints,
The (*continued*)
response to social concerns during
modernization in America, 23:1:19–
39
scholarship in, 5:2:125
and science, 26:3:55–56
seekers in, book review, 30:1:121–26
self-contained society of, 3:1:67
self-government of, 26:3:14
sesquicentennial of, in British Isles,
symposium at BYU, 27:1:3, 5
Shaker viewpoint, 20:1:94–99
stereotyped, 14:2:146
theology of, 3:1:38
unfounded accusations of, 3:1:18
urban studies of, 26:1:100
use of force by, 26:3:9
in Victorian Britain, 30:4:85–87
view of U.S. Constitution, 3:1:35
writers, 26:3:82
writing of eulogies, 26:3:65–70
- Church of Jesus Christ of the Children of
Zion, 21:1:55, 60. *See also* Religion
- Church of Zion, 31:2:71–72. *See also*
Religion
- Church records, prior to 1830, 24:4:397–98
- Church, second century, 16:1:152–56
- Cicero, 9:4:444, 446–47
- Cincinnati, Ohio, 23:4:477
- Circumcision, 9:2:159
- Circus, 23:3:79
- Citadelle*, 8:4:444–48
- Citizens, 7:3:231–35
meeting, 23:3:29–31
- Citizenship Act of 1924, 10:1:51
- City Council of Nauvoo
meeting of, 23:3:18, 26, 28, 39
nomination of officers for, 23:3:28–29
proceedings of, 23:3:26–28
- City planning
comparison of Mormon and non-
Mormon, 17:2:237–39
early American, 17:2:223–24
- Civic Federation of Chicago, Social
Christian organization, 23:1:21
- Civil disobedience, 27:3:21, 123, 125, 128,
132–33
- Civilizations
characteristics of, 11:1:8–9
in outer space, 11:1:3–12
- Civil Rights Act of 1866, 27:3:144
- Civil War, 14:1:103; 21:2:135; 23:4:421.
See also History; United States of
America; War
book review, 6:3:191
effect on relations with Great Britain,
27:1:104
Joseph Smith's prophecy of, 27:1:99–
100
Latter-day Saints support opposite
sides, 30:4:23
poems, 28:4:58–98
results of, 3:2:39–40
as triumph over state's rights, 3:2:39
and Utah, book review, 22:4:500–501
Utah government during, 10:2:221
- Clapp, Benjamin L.
brief biography, 23:3:93n
in Nauvoo, 31:1:51, 53, 61
at scene of Irvine Hodge death, 23:3:58
- Claridge, Samuel, biography, book review,
30:1:97–100
- Clark, Andrew
apprentice to Sidney Rigdon, 21:1:45
drafted theological constitution, 21:1:45
- Clark, Ezra Thompson
book review, 16:3:303–4
pioneer, 14:3:397
- Clark, Hiram, delivered letter, 18:3:321–22
- Clark, J. Reuben
influence of, 23:1:37
view on World War II, 25:1:63, 68
- Clark, J. Reuben, Jr., 5:2:73–74, 77, 83;
13:3:231–456; 14:1:83, 94, 98
abhorrence of war, 13:3:305
ambassador of Mexico, 13:3:405–14
on Americanism, 13:3:356–57
attorney and politician, 13:3:273–84
book review, 22:1:113–18
career, 13:3:237–41
on U.S. Constitution, 13:3:255–72, 356
early years, 13:3:235
education, 13:3:235–37
General Authority, 13:3:241–42
on history, 13:3:353–56, 386–89
on isolationism, 13:3:426–40, 442–47,
449, 451–52
marriage and family, 13:3:236, 242
personal attributes, 13:2:242–54
political opinions, 13:3:246–54, 284–
372
on Red Cross, 13:3:325–26
as undersecretary of state, 13:3:396–
404
and United Nations, 13:3:415–25
at World Congress, 13:3:291–94, 327,
347–72
- Clark, James R., author of *The Story of The
Pearl of Great Price*, 31:3:5
- Clark, John A., history during Palmyra era,
10:3:328

- Clark, John B., 26:2:6, 19, 49–50
 arrest of Sampson Avard, 14:4:433
 extermination of Mormons, 26:3:37
 general, 28:1:10, 13–14, 27, 34
- Clark, Marden J., 8:1:6, 60
- Clark Memorandum, 13:3:453
- Clarkson, James S., and Utah's drive for statehood, 10:2:222, 230–31
- Class distinctions, 16:4:608–9
 abolishment of, 18:1:73–74
- Clausewitz, on war and policy, 3:3:4–5
- Clavijero, Francisco Javier, 17:1:102–3
- Clawson, Moses, 27:1:59, 62, 64–65
- Clawson, Rudger
 apostle, 23:1:29
 biography, book review, 31:2:74–76
 Melchizedek Priesthood handbook, 19:1:111–13
 as a polygamist, 31:3:75
- Clay County, Missouri, 3:1:11, 19; 13:1:19; 13:4:464; 26:3:7, 9
 elders in Jackson County conflict, 14:4:407, 410, 415, 417
 expulsion of Mormons from, 26:3:17
 militia in, 26:3:18
 Mormons in, 26:3:13
 problems with Mormons in, 26:3:11–12
- Clay, Henry, 3:2:29
 Joseph Smith's letter to, book review, 6:3:180
- Clayton, Ann Critchley (mother of William Clayton)
 brief biography, 31:1:40n
 Bullock helped move, 31:1:72
 shown new house by Bullock, 31:1:71
 visited by Bullock, 31:1:60–61, 63, 73
 went to see Alice Martin, 31:1:40
- Clayton, Diantha Farr, 21:4:516–17
- Clayton, Ellen, in Nauvoo, 31:1:55
- Clayton, James, in Nauvoo, 31:1:52–53
- Clayton, John, in Nauvoo, 31:1:40, 55
- Clayton, Lucy Caroline (sister of William Clayton)
 brief biography, 31:1:30n
 courted by Thomas Bullock, 31:1:30–34, 36–40, 43–44
 married to Thomas Bullock, 31:1:30n, 45
 second wife of Thomas Bullock, 31:1:45–46, 51–57, 59–60, 62, 65, 67–68, 70–75
- Clayton, Margaret Moon, in Nauvoo, 31:1:29
- Clayton, Ruth, in Nauvoo, 31:1:29
- Clayton, Thomas (father of William Clayton)
 in Nauvoo, 31:1:46, 52, 54–55, 57, 59, 63–64, 67, 70–73
 told William Clayton had overdrawn his account, 31:1:72
- Clayton, William, 21:4:515–27; 22:1:64n, 65n, 88; 27:1:70
 asked Lucy Clayton to go home, 31:1:33
 biography, book review, 28:3:110–13
 book reviews, 16:2:290–93; 28:3:110–13
 brief biography, 31:1:26n
 Bullock helped pack, 31:1:52
 composes "All Is Well," 21:4:518–19
 1840–1842, 12:1:119–23
 false story about "All Is Well" composition, 21:4:519–20
 first branch president in Manchester, England, 27:1:47
 journal entries, 27:1:51
 journal excerpts on Council of Fifty, 20:3:266
 on meeting Joseph Smith, 18:4:598
 met Bullock, 31:1:26
 rebaptism, 18:2:228, 230
 recording of King Follett Discourse, 18:2:182–85, 193–95, 197
 report of King Follett discourse, 31:2:30
 scribe, 11:4:456
 sent letter to Lucy Clayton from Bullock, 31:1:38
 10 December 1840 letter from Nauvoo to Manchester, 18:3:466, 475–80
 visited by Bullock, 31:1:38, 45, 53–54
 with Bullock at 1st Company meeting, 31:1:30
- Clemens, Samuel. *See* Twain, Mark
- Clemenson, John, and the Danites, 14:4:431
- Clement of Alexandria, 9:4:449; 22:3:261
- Clements, Aidah, testimony of, 22:1:93
- Clergy, influence on American government, 27:3:22–24
- Cleveland, Grover, 10:2:225, 230, 232; 27:1:121
- Cleveland, Ohio, 12:3:243–44
- Clifford, Benjamin, in Nauvoo, 31:1:68–69
- Clinker, Humphry, religious attitudes during time of, 6:2:65–72
- Clinton v. Englebrecht*, 27:3:93
- Clissold, Edward L., Church in Japan, 15:2:204
- Clothing, ritual, 22:1:31–45
- Cluff, Joseph, report of life at Mt. Pisgah, 21:4:458–59

- Clutterbuck and Co., 5:1:26, 30
- Coach and Carriage Association, 23:3:34–35, 51
- Cocoa, and xanthine abuse, 20:4:371
- Coe, Truman, description of Mormonism, 17:3:347–55
- Coe, William Robertson, 10:3:386–87
- Coe Collection, and Mormon Americana, 10:3:386–88
- Coffee, and xanthine abuse, 20:4:371
- Cola, and xanthine abuse, 20:4:371
- Cold War, 2:2:170. *See also* War
- Cole, Abner, summary of evolutionary hypothesis, 9:3:385
- Cole, Charles C., Jr., opinion of, 9:2:226
- Cole, Esquire, believed Joseph Smith an imposter, 10:3:315–20
- Colemere, George, in Nauvoo, 31:1:18, 22, 25
- Coleridge, Samuel, 9:4:410, 412; 27:1:38
- Coles, George, composer, 23:4:391, 396
- Colesville, and origin of Book of Mormon, 10:3:365–85
- Colfax, Schuyler, and antipolygamy legislation, 26:4:109
- College Republicans, at the University of Utah, 12:2:163–64
- Collinson, James, love for Christina Rossetti, 4:3:189–90
- Collusion, and placing blame, 26:1:42–44
- Colonia Diaz, Mexico, troubles in, 5:3:156, 162–63. *See also* Mexico
- Colonia Juarez, Mexico, troubles in, 5:3:159–61. *See also* Mexico
- Colonial period, U.S., 14:1:58–60
- Colonia Oaxaca, Mexico, flood in, 5:3:163–64. *See also* Mexico
- Colonization, early Mormon, 18:3:339–40
- Color research, 1:1:53
- Colors, associated with Wu-hsing (the five elements), 6:3:125
- Coltrin, Graham, in Nauvoo, 31:1:72
- Coltrin, Zebedee, 23:4:491
 brief biography, 31:1:61n
 insulted by Curtis Bolton, 31:1:74
 prayed at Nauvoo Temple, 31:1:65–66, 70
 talked in tongues, 31:1:61
- Columbia River, poem, 17:2:154
- Columbus, Christopher, 14:1:84
- Combustion, 26:3:87–88, 105
 and pollution, 26:3:95
 research on, 26:3:94–105
- “Come, Come, Ye Saints,” 23:4:395
 false story about composition, 21:4:519–20
- history of, 21:4:515–27
- influences on, 21:4:520–22
- Jimmy Carter comments on, 21:4:526–27
- lyrics of, 21:4:521–24
 and the Mormon Tabernacle Choir, 21:4:525–26
 and the pioneers, 21:4:524–25
- Comenius, scholar, 28:3:12
- Commager, Henry Steele, 7:3:185–86
- Commandments, Book of. *See* Book of Commandments
- Commandments, published, 11:4:343
- Commission
 of Moses, 26:4:100
 of prophets in heavenly council as Lehi, 26:4:81–82
- Commons, John R., economist, 23:1:21
- Commonwealth v. Connors*, 27:3:99
- Communication, interplanetary, 11:1:10–12
- Communion of Gods, 8:1:45
- Communism, 6:3:153–58; 7:2:95–158, 168; 13:2:127–29; 15:3:323–47. *See also* Asia; China; War
 appeal to intellectuals, 6:3:155–56, 162
 appeal to peasants, 6:3:155, 160, 162
 in Asia, 12:1:10, 13–24
 and business/landlord classes, 6:3:156, 161
 in China, 6:3:146–47
 dedicated intellectuals, 17:1:21–22
 and religion, 15:3:324–47
 and students, 6:3:155, 158, 162
 and uneducated, 6:3:161
 and urban class, 6:3:156, 160, 162
 in Vietnam, 13:2:209–13
- Communists, 9:4:423, 426, 431
- Communitarianism, 2:1:93–98; 5:1:3–5
 book review, 17:2:246
- Commutators, 16:1:107–16
- Comollo, Adriano. *See also* Lebolo Antonio
 discovers letter from heirs of Antonio Lebolo, 31:3:21
 locates Antonio Lebolo’s will, 31:3:17
- Compound, chemical, 28:4:41, 43, 46, 49, 51–52
- Compromise
 in Constitutional Convention, 27:3:77–78, 86
 of 1850, 5:1:13; 12:1:124
 value of, 5:1:20
- Computers, and nuclear alerts, 25:1:77
- Comte, M. Auguste
 founder of sociology, 28:4:43
 system of philosophy, 5:3:203–5, 215

Subject Index

277

- Concord, battle at, 14:1:70
- Conference
 missionary theme, 11:4:474–75
 third Latter-day Saint, 10:3:379
- Confession, 21:1:29
- Conflict, 6:3:139. *See also* War
 causes of between China and Japan, 6:3:150–52
 causes of China's participation in, 6:3:147–48
 causes of Japan's participation in, 6:3:145–47
 in the Church, 12:3:279–91
 intergroup, 12:3:283–86
 intervention, 12:3:286–87
 intragroup role, 12:3:282–83
 intrapersonal, 12:3:279–82
 managing, 12:3:287–90
 Mormon response to, 25:1:141–55
- Confucianism, 12:1:30–31; 18:1:10–11
- Congregational Church of Kirtland, 12:4:348
- Congregationalism, 27:3:13, 15, 23
- Congregationalists, on Masonry, 3:2:27
- Conjectural emendation, Book of Mormon, 18:4:563–69
- Conjugal family, 27:4:48–52
- Connecticut Compromise, 27:3:78
- Connor, Patrick Edward. *See also* Utah
 at Fort Douglas, 8:4:449–62
 letter concerning Mormons, Gentiles, and mining, 23:2:210
 and non-Mormon Liberal Party, 10:2:222
- Conrad, Walter, Martin Harris, Sr.'s 1873 letter to, 23:1:113, 119
- Conscience, genuine prompting of, 26:1:40
- Conscientious objection, 12:1:131–33
- Consecration, 2:1:98–99; 11:4:340
 law of, 8:1:44; 9:3:363, 366–68; 10:1:4–16
 and stewardship, 18:1:104
- Conspiracy of international bankers, economic, 14:3:320–27
- Constitutional Convention, 27:3:22, 38–39, 59–61, 67–89
 as affected by property interests of delegates, 27:3:71–72
- Constitutional protection of liberties, 27:3:207
- Constitution of the Kingdom of God, and the Council of Fifty, 20:3:259
- Constitution of the State of Deseret, 29:4:7. *See also* Flag; Utah Territory and Manifest Destiny, 29:4:7
 slavery issue in, 29:4:17
- Constitution of the United States. *See* United States Constitution
- Consumption, India and United States, 24:2:178–80
- Continental Congress, 27:3:57. *See also* United States
- Contractarian model of preexisting rights, 27:3:156–61
- Conversion, 2:1:84–91
 personal essay on, 6:2:101–18
 accounts, and origins of Book of Mormon, 26:4:84–87
- Convert, relationship to nonmember relatives, 18:4:522
- Converts, in Catholic regions, 24:1:61–77. *See also* Catholic
- Cook, Phineas, settled Goshen Valley, 30:2:68
- Cooke, Philip St. George, colonel in Mormon Battalion, 9:4:514
- Cook Islands, missionaries, 12:1:81
- Coolbrith, Ina, daughter of Don Carlos Smith, poet laureate of California, biography, book review, 15:4:545–49
- Cooperatives, 3:3:29
- Cooperative Security Corporation, 5:2:82
- Copan, Honduras, 9:2:197
- Copley, Leman
 attempt to preach to Shakers at North Union, 23:4:489
 settlement at Thompson, 23:4:491
- Coptic Gnostic library of Nag Hammadi, 15:2:131
- Coray, Howard, 9:3:387–88; 21:1:109, 111
 recollection of Joseph Smith, 17:3:341–47
 scribe, 11:4:452–53
- Coray, Martha Jane Knowlton, 9:3:387–88
 history, 19:4:390–91
 record of address by Joseph Smith, July 19, 1840, 19:4:392–94
 transcription of Joseph Smith, Jr., Nauvoo discourses, 21:4:533
- Corfield v. Coryell*, 27:3:144–45
- Coriantumr, discovery by Mulekites, 30:3:14–17
- Corinth, Greece, Old, 9:2:190
- Cornaby, Hannah, passenger of *Ellen Maria*, 27:1:60, 63
- Correlation, Church teachings, 13:2:146–47
- Correlation Committee, 23:1:35
- Corrill, John, 9:3:359; 11:4:489–90, 492–93; 26:2:9–11, 13, 16
 appointment to locate potential settlements, 26:2:46

- Corrill, John (*continued*)
 control of settlers, 26:3:15
 and Danites, 14:4:424
 Jackson County conflict, 14:4:409, 412, 416
 letter to Mr. Samuels, 14:4:480
 message to Boggs, 26:3:24
 on mob, 26:3:28
 as negotiator, 26:3:12–13
 report of Mormon aggression, 26:3:29
 Salt Sermon of Sidney Rigdon, 14:4:423
 summary of Mormon problems, 26:3:11
- Corruption, in Chinese government, 6:3:147–48
- Corwith Expedition, 9:2:187
- Cosmic urban symbolism, definition, 23:1:80–81
- Cosmos, reflection on by B. H. Roberts, 15:3:263–69
- Cotton, Mr., shoots Mr. Gardner in Nauvoo, 31:1:55
- Council Bluffs, Iowa, 3:1:40
 gathering of Mormon companies at, 21:4:484
- Council Chamber, Joseph Smith's store, temple work in, 19:3:363–65
- Council in Heaven, 18:2:171–73, 202–3
 doctrinal origin, 18:2:215–16
- Council of Fifty, 1:1:72; 2:2:247–49, 251–52, 256–57, 259–60; 5:1:6, 13; 9:2:226–28; 9:4:485; 21:3:319, 329
 and Constitution of Kingdom of God, 20:3:253 (*see also* Deseret; State of Deseret)
 decision to go west, 21:4:507
 definition of, 23:3:39, 88
 history, 20:2:163–92
 meeting list, 20:3:275
 meeting of, 23:3:38–39, 88
 members from 1844–1945, 20:2:163–92
 membership list, 20:2:193
 and Native Americans, 21:4:505
 and planning sessions for the trek west, 24:3:305–8
 and State of Deseret, 29:4:9
- Counseling, book review, 26:1:131
- Count of Haussonville, 14:2:174
- Counts, George, 28:3:17–18
- Counts of Barcelona, introduction of Catalan, 4:3:221
- Court
 county, or court of general sessions, 30:2:96
 ecclesiastical, and of the land, book review, 29:3:124–27
 of general sessions, 30:2:96
 justice, 30:2:95
 of special sessions, 30:2:95–96
 types of, 30:2:95–97
- Courthouse in Doctrine and Covenants section 57:3, 14:4:451–57
- Covenant
 U.S. Constitution as, 27:3:11–28 (*see also* United States Constitution)
 treaty pattern, in Book of Mormon, 24:2:151–62 (*see also* Book of Mormon)
- Covenants
 ancient Near Eastern and scriptural, 24:2:151–62
 and stewardship, 18:1:101
 and war, 25:1:46
- Covenant theology, 27:3:12–19, 121
 Bible as political influence, 27:3:22
 clergy as political influence, 27:3:22–24
 rationalism as political influence, 27:3:22
- Cowboys, 8:1:61–71
 Andy Adams, 8:1:65, 67–68
 “the code,” 8:1:67–68
 confronting death, 8:1:71
 Edward Everett Dale, 8:1:64
 freedom of, 8:1:62–65, 67–69
 history of, 8:1:61–62
 myth of, 8:1:61
 Ramon Adams, 8:1:65–66
 restriction of freedom, 8:1:65–68
 songs of, 8:1:69
 Teddy Blue, 8:1:62–63, 66, 70–71
- Cowdery, Oliver, 2:2:246; 8:2:197; 11:4:325; 23:4:468–71, 475–76, 479, 483; 26:2:9–10, 15. *See also* Book of Mormon; Kirtland; Missouri; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
 appointment to locate potential settlements, 26:2:46
 baptism, 17:1:37
 B. H. Roberts's assessment of, 19:4:431
 biographical information, 12:4:410–13
 and Book of Mormon, 12:4:471–72
 confirmation of First Vision, 9:3:393–401, 403
 connection with Wood group, 24:4:521–24
 and Danites, 14:4:422
 on economy in Kirtland, 17:4:399
 editor of *Messenger and Advocate*, 12:4:492
 and gift of Aaron, 24:4:521–30
 handwriting of, 10:3:277–78
 and Hebrew School, 12:4:421–26

- on Joseph Smith, trial of 1826,
12:2:225–26, 228; 30:2:93, 107
letter about Jackson County, 13:1:14
letter about Jackson County conflict,
14:4:413–14
and Ohio politics, 9:4:492–93
original manuscript of Book of
Mormon, 18:4:564, 566, 569
reaffirmation of his testimony, 8:3:277–
78
response to Hurlbut's attacks, 24:4:493–
97
as scribe, 11:4:334, 337, 354–55, 394–
95, 440–42, 474–75, 477; 17:1:35–
36
sketch book of, 12:4:413–26
transcription of Book of Mormon,
10:3:261
- Cowdery, Patience, life in Kirtland,
12:4:460–62
- Cowdery, Warren A., 12:4:460, 462
on failure of Joseph Smith, 17:4:458
scribe, 11:4:449
on unchartered Kirtland Safety Society,
17:4:436
- Cowley, Matthew, 12:1:88
- Cowley, Matthias F.
apostle, 23:4:432
in Mexico, 22:4:450
- Cowley, Nora, wife of Matthias F. Cowley,
23:4:432
- Cowperwood, protagonist in *The Stoic*,
3:2:47–48
- Cox, Frederick Walter
brief biography, 23:3:90n
mob burns home of, 23:3:90
- Crabbe, George, criticism of poems, 5:1:19
- Crandall, David, conversion during pioneer
era, 27:1:20
- Crane, Hart, on poetry and art, 22:4:470–71
- Creation, 15:3:271; 23:3:72–73; 24:2:199–
201
and Charles Darwin, book review,
22:1:119–21
ex nihilo, 24:2:199–200
ex nihilo, in early Christianity,
17:3:298–301
God-man relationship, 15:1:3
Jewish conception of, 10:1:36
King Follett Discourse, 18:2:202–3
in Old Testament, 17:3:294–98
- Creative process, in art, 21:1:94–96
- Creativity
freedom, 15:1:29
in Goethe's *Faust*, 25:3:21
- Creighton, Mandell, recorded deplorable
activities of popes during late
middle ages, 7:3:185
- Crime, 23:3:21–23, 26–31, 43, 53
elements of alleged crime of J. Smith,
30:2:104
exaggerated in Nauvoo, 23:3:30–31
- Crimean War, 21:2:135. *See also* War
- Critchlow, John J., Ute Treaty of 1865,
14:3:376–77, 381
- Critical edition
of Book of Mormon, 30:1:41–70
defined, 30:1:41–42
- Criticism, 21:3:279–89
American, 21:3:281
of Bible, 9:1:33–48
deconstruction, 22:2:135
literary, pluralistic, 30:1:112–16
modern archetypal, 22:4:476–77
New Criticism, 21:3:279–80; 22:4:472
- Croce, Benedetto
aesthetic as science of art, 3:2:17–19
on errors of other theories, 3:2:19–20
intuitive knowledge, 3:2:15–17
on technique, 3:2:20–21
Theory of Aesthetic, 3:2:15–21
- Croft, D. James, critiques a Book of
Mormon wordprint study, 30:3:95
- Cromwell, Oliver, 23:4:421; 27:1:15
- Crooked River, Missouri, 26:2:5–7, 9. *See
also* Missouri
- Crooked River Battle, 14:2:209; 26:2:11–
12; 26:3:29. *See also* Missouri
events preceding, 26:3:32
- Crosby, Caroline Barnes
in Kirtland, 20:2:154
in Massachusetts, 20:1:41
- Cross, Frank M., on Dead Sea Scrolls,
2:2:112–14, 121
- Crucifix, poem, 4:3:243
- Crucifixion, 15:1:41, 103
poem, 1:1:58
- Crusaders, 9:2:120
- Crusades, 15:1:12
- Crystals, part of study in high-pressure
polymorphism, 5:3:139–40, 143
- Cuatla, Mexico, reopening of mission,
22:4:447. *See also* Mexico
- Cuba, communism in, 7:2:135–37
- Cubic press, 16:1:46–47
- Cuernavaca, Mexico, reopening of mission,
22:4:443, 447. *See also* Mexico
- Cullmann, Oscar, on Dead Sea Scrolls,
2:2:121. *See also* Dead Sea Scrolls
- Cullom Bill, 10:2:222; 26:4:112–13, 117.
See also Antipolygamy legislation;
Polygamy

- Cullom-Strubble Bill, 10:2:228–29. *See also* Antipolygamy legislation; Polygamy
- Cult, 21:2:252–56
- Cultural Revolution in China, 12:1:52
- Culture
 international LDS differences, 13:2:130–34
 Latter-day Saint, 20:2:222
 Latter-day Saint, definition of, 26:1:73
 methods of study of, 26:1:77–82
 problems with study of, 26:1:76–77
 from social science perspective, 26:1:74–21
 stereotypes of, 26:1:14
- Cultures, adaptability of Mormonism to
 different, book review, 20:3:311–13
- Cumming, Alfred, 21:4:397–98
 and Move South, 29:4:65
- Cumming, Elizabeth, wife of Alfred
 Cumming, 18:3:459
 book review, 19:1:127–28
- Currency, gold and silver, 14:3:324
- Current, equatorial counter, during Lehi's
 migration, 30:3:59–64
- Curse, Church under, 3:3:24
- Cuthbert, Derek A.
 conversion, 27:2:13
*The Second Century: Latter-day Saints
 in Great Britain*, 27:2:14
 service in Great Britain, 27:2:14
- Cutler, John Alpheus
 brief biography, 23:3:29n
 drafts resolution on anti-Mormon
 activity, 23:3:29–31
 at meeting to choose county officers,
 23:3:79
 and the Mormons in Nebraska, 24:3:296
- Cutler, William L.
 brief biography, 23:3:22n
 nominated as agent to guard against
 anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:22
- Cyprus, 2:2:151, 161
- Cyril of Jerusalem, 21:1:7–11, 32
- D**
- Dale, Edward Everett, cowboy, 8:1:64. *See also* Cowboy
- Dallin, Cyrus E., book review, 17:2:249–52
- Dalton, Lucinda Lee, poet for *Exponent*,
 25:3:63
- Dam, across Mississippi at Nauvoo, 18:2:
 246–54; 23:3:18n, 33, 35, 39–40
- Damnation, according to early Mormon
 thought, 25:3:85
- Dan, references to the name, 28:1:13, 23
- Dana, Charles Root
 delivered letter to Lorenzo Snow's
 relatives, 24:3:261
 fund-raising mission to help Saints
 move west, 15:1:105; 24:3:263–64
- Dana, Lewis, mission to Indians, 21:4:505–
 6. *See also* Mission; Native
 Americans
- Dance
 Brigham Young on, 16:1:124–27, 131,
 135
 in early Christian prayer circles,
 19:1:43, 47–51
 Joseph Smith on, 16:1:121–24
 Heber J. Grant on, 24:2:140–42
 as part of early Mormon culture,
 16:1:117–38
- Daniel, defies political pressure, 15:1:5. *See
 also* Bible
- Daniels, William M., Carthage prosecution
 witness, 18:2:161
- Danish farmers in Utah, 23:4:404. *See also*
 Utah
- Danish Saints in Utah, 14:1:35
- Danites, 8:1:100–101; 13:1:54–56, 60;
 14:2:169, 273, 280; 14:4:421–50;
 23:2:147–49; 26:3:17, 27; 28:1:11–
 15, 18, 22–23, 25. *See also*
 Missouri; Sons of Dan
 in connection with Richmond Court of
 Inquiry, 26:2:5–6, 8–10, 15, 17, 20,
 24
 constitution of, 14:4:438
 and dissenters, 14:4:423
 in *Keep-A-Pitchinin*, 14:3:339
 origin, 14:4:425
 other names for, 14:4:429
 teachings, 14:4:430–33
- D'Annunzio, Gabriele, Italian poet,
 novelist, and dramatist, 8:4:388–89,
 391
- Dante, 4:1:16; 7:3:229; 21:3:371–72
Divine Comedy, entrance to the Inferno,
 3:2:15
- Darío, Ruben, recalls benefit of Yankee
 invaders and Latin America's poetic
 tradition, 2:2:185–86
- Dark Bridwell* by Vardis Fisher, 18:1:35–
 38
- Dartmouth Medical School, 21:2:132, 150
- Daruma, complete spirit of Buddha,
 12:1:72
- Darwin, Charles, 2:1:44–53
 effect on Church, 26:3:55
Origin of the Species, 27:1:109

Subject Index

- study of finches, 2:1:48–50
theory of evolution, 27:2:124, 127;
27:4:45
- Darwinism, 5:3:206–14
- Darwin, Thomas, work by, 26:1:98–99
- Dasein* (human existence), 1:1:11
- Dating and courtship, personal essay,
17:2:176–92
- Daughters of Utah Pioneers, and Susa
Young Gates, 31:2:122–23, 125–26
- David, king, 21:3:371
wives of, 23:3:83
- Davies, Benjamin, Utah Indians in Uintah
Valley, 14:3:361. *See also* Native
Americans
- Davies, William Robert, Mormon foe,
27:2:53–65
- Daviess County, Missouri, 26:2:5–6, 9–10,
13–14, 16, 22, 31, 41
and Adam-ondi-Ahman, 13:1:27
Atchison's role in, 26:3:36
creation of for Mormons, 26:2:45
critical situation in, 26:2:51
criticism of, 26:2:52
Circuit records, 14:4:471
early conflict in, 26:3:15–21
Election Day Battle, 13:1:36
election riot of, 26:3:22
expulsion of Mormons from, 26:2:49,
51
gathering of Mormons in, 26:3:29
guerilla warfare in, 26:3:25–31
inhabitation of Mormons of, 26:2:45–
48
Mormon operations in, 26:3:26
Mormon settlement of, 26:3:7, 13
protection of, 26:3:30
sales of land in, 26:2:50–51
trial of Joseph Smith, 13:1:22
- da Vinci, Leonardo
on earth forces, 4:2:130–31
on flood, 4:2:122–25
on fossilization, 4:2:121–25
life history, 4:2:119–20
as pioneer geologist, 4:2:119–32
on sediment, 4:2:125–30
on soil erosion, 4:2:130–31
on streams, 4:2:125–30
- Davis, Amos, Commerce (Nauvoo) store,
19:2:241–43
- Davis, Harrison, 8:1:36
- Davis, Jacob C.
acquitted, 23:3:49
trial for murder of Joseph and Hyrum
Smith, 23:3:21, 26, 36, 42
- Dawes General Allotment Act of 1887, Ute
Treaty of 1865, 14:3:378
- Day, Abraham, volunteering for Mormon
Battalion, 21:4:477. *See also*
Mormon Battalion
- Dayan, Moshe, 9:2:124. *See also* Israel
- Daynes, Maxine G., 15:1:110
- Dead, and remembrance of, 19:1:68–71
- Dead Sea Scrolls, 7:1:3, 10–11, 20–21;
22:1:31, 38; 23:1:49–66; 26:4:70.
See also Qumran; 4QSam^a
and Bible, 2:2:120–24
Bible scholarship, 2:2:110
book review, 1:1:68–69
Christian theology, Mormon history,
Joseph Smith, book review,
10:1:120–24
correlation to LDS scriptures and
themes, 23:1:54
differences between writings in scrolls
and community of Essenes of the
Qumran, 23:1:55–66
discovery of, 2:2:111–13; 23:1:49
emphasis of theme, 23:1:53–54
excavation, 2:2:109–10, 112–13, 117
importance of discovery, 23:1:51
messianic correlations, 23:1:54–57
new directions, 25:3:3–11
and Pharisaic Bible, 25:3:4
priesthood office and Melchizedek order
compared, 23:1:56–57
publicity, 2:2:110
scholarship on, 25:3:3
- Dean, Joseph Harry, reopening of Samoan
Mission, 18:1:16–19
- Dean, Suzanne, choice as alternative to
student protests, 12:2:164
- Death, 16:4:610–12; 23:3:72
doctrinal position, 26:3:68
early Mormon perceptions, 26:3:63–77
Egyptian view, 11:2:158–87
in Goethe's *Faust*, 25:3:22
statistics in Nauvoo in 1840s, 26:3:72
theme of in theater of Alejandro
Casona, 10:1:107–17
and Thomas Mann, 8:3:303–6
- Death of a Salesman* by Arthur Miller,
family relationships in, 19:4:514
- Debt, of Joseph Smith, 19:2:174
- de Chardin, Teilhard, 15:1:77
- Declaration of Independence, 14:1:84;
27:1:15
celebration of in England, 27:2:7
- Declaration of Political Belief (1835),
27:3:130–31
- Deconstruction, 22:2:136
- Dedication, of Mount of Olives, 8:4:428

- Defense of the Saints against the False Accusations of Those Who Call Themselves "A Cuckoo of the Ton"* (pamphlet), 27:2:62–63
- Defense warning systems, and warning computers, 25:1:77. *See also* War
- Defixionum Tabellae*, 22:3:264
- de Gaulle, Charles, 7:3:190–92
- Deity, character of, 8:1:43
- Deming, A. B., collected statements about Joseph Smith's reputation, 10:3:299–304
- Deming, Miner R., 24:1:87, 90, 103
 brief biography, 23:3:41n
 at hearing of Irvine Hodge murder, 23:3:58
 prayer for, 23:3:61
 sheriff, 23:3:79
 shoots Samuel Marshall, 23:3:59
 told by William Smith that Brigham Young was involved in Hodge murder, 23:3:62
- Democracy, 9:4:435; 28:2:48
 American, seen by de Tocqueville, 28:2:51
 commitments necessary for lasting, 28:2:52
 German attitude toward, 28:2:54
 Germany's first attempt at, 28:2:49
 Hitler on, 28:2:60
- Democrat*, 9:4:489
- Democratic Party, 4:2:164, 167; 8:2:210–11; 14:1:81, 97, 103–5; 23:4:471, 473–75, 481
- Democratic People's Republic of Korea, 12:1:40
- Democrats, in support of alien groups, 3:2:26–27, 29–30
- DeMoivre, Abraham, created a modern statistical model, 28:1:85, 91
- de Nerval, Gerard, 7:1:40–52
- Denmark, 14:1:29, 31, 38, 42
 immigrants, 14:1:30
 missionary work, 14:1:33
- Density function, definition of, 28:1:86. *See also* Distribution
- Denton, Solomon H., trial of, 9:4:500
- Dentu, E., French author, 14:2:168
- Deontological view, in Judeo-Christian ethic, 30:2:20
- DePillis, Mario, 10:3:280–81
 on Christian primitivism, 9:3:352, 357, 365, 371–72
- de Pomarede, Leon, 22:2:200–202
- Depression
 economic, 14:3:320–27
 of 1890s, 3:3:32
 effect on Japan, 6:3:145, 151
- Der Prophet*, 14:2:142
- Derry, Charles, first foreign RLDS missionary, 27:1:107–8
- Deseret, 2:2:253–54. *See also* State of Deseret; Utah; Utah Territory
 bid for statehood, 5:1:13
 statehood, 2:2:147; 12:1:124
 State of, constitution, 29:4:7
 State of, and politics, 22:3:361
 University of, 18:3:391–92 (*see also* University of Deseret)
- Deseret Academy of Arts, 9:2:145
- Deseret Alphabet, 18:1:56
- Deseret Hospital, 18:1:77
- Deseret Industries, 5:2:83
- Deseret News*, 14:1:43–44, 93–94, 97; 27:1:121
 department on genealogy, 31:2:122–25
 and George Q. Cannon, 27:1:98, 101
 and Mormon Creed, 26:4:127–28 (*see also* Mormon Creed)
 promoter of *Keep-A-Pitchinin*, 14:3:332 (*see also* *Keep-A-Pitchinin*)
- Des Moines River Valley Trail, 21:4:425–26
- Despair, types of, 8:4:386–87
- Detente, 16:4:541–43. *See also* War
 as deterrent of nuclear war, 16:4:542–43
- Determinism, 5:3:208; 8:4:384–85
- de Tocqueville, Alexis, 2:1:77
- Detroit Museum, 12:1:70
- Detton, Richard, 12:1:96
- de Vega, Lope, 5:3:175–81. *See also* Mexico
- Devil. *See* Lucifer; Satan
- DeVol, David, brief biography, 23:3:51n
- DeVoto, Bernard, 14:2:277, 287; 18:1:90
- Dewey, John, 28:3:15, 17–18
- DeWitt, Carlton County, Missouri, 26:3:7, 21–25; 28:1:21–22
 crisis at, 26:3:24, 26
- Diabolism, 8:4:385–95
- Dialogue: A Journal of Mormon Thought*, 14:2:141
- Diamonds
 industrial, 5:3:139–53
 sintered, 16:1:43–45
- Diaries, 23:4:502
 name index in Library of Congress, 12:3:319–21
 guide to Mormon, book review, 18:4:587–88
- Diary of John Taylor. *See also* Taylor, John

Subject Index

- description of, 23:3:5–6
 George Q. Cannon records, 23:3:6, 92
 Diaz, Porfirio, 22:4:443–46, 452. *See also* Mexico
 end of *La Reforma* era, 22:3:297, 302
 Dibble, Charles E., and survey of Shoshoni Indians, 29:4:25. *See also* Native Americans
 Dibble, Philo
 baptism of, 11:4:487–88
 reported on Atchison, 26:3:35
 Dickens, Charles, 16:4:608, 612; 27:1:17, 72. *See also* Literature
 interview with George Q. Cannon, 27:1:104–5
 meeting with Mormons, 8:3:325–34
Uncommercial Traveller, Mormon agent, 27:2:31, 87–88
 Diction, 5:1:25
Die Hoffnung Zions, and the prophecy of Gratianus, 25:3:28
 Dilworth, Mary Jane, first schoolmarm in Utah Valley, 16:4:472
 Diplomacy
 in renaissance Italy, 6:1:8–9
 and war, 3:3:10–12
 Disaffiliation and disengagement, religious, 29:2:59
 Discontent, sources of, 9:4:409
 Disease. *See also* Nauvoo; Osteomyelitis; Zion's Camp
 in Kirtland, 11:4:427–29
 in Mormon Mexican colonies, 5:3:159–60
 Disembodied spirits, 23:3:22
 Disfranchisement attempts
Davis v. Beason, 16:3:403–6, 408
Innis v. Bolton, 16:3:402–3
Reynolds v. U.S., 16:3:402–4
Toncray v. Budge, 16:3:407
Whitney v. Findlay, 16:3:403
 Disillusionment, 8:4:407–20
 Dissent, of William Law, 22:1:47–72. *See also* Nauvoo; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
 Dissenters, 28:1:9, 32
 Danites, 14:4:423
 in English Reformation, 27:3:12–13, 20, 122
 Distribution
 of coal particle size, 28:1:114–17
 income, 28:1:105–14
 of stock prices and returns, 28:1:117–20
 trees, 28:1:102–3
 Distribution function. *See also* Density function
 beta, 28:1:86, 96
 definition of, 28:1:86
 double exponential or Laplace, 28:1:86, 93–94, 96, 103
 flexibility of GB2, 28:1:98–101
 gamma, 28:1:103
 generalized beta of first type (GB1), 28:1:97
 generalized beta of second type (GB2), 28:1:97–109, 114–19
 generalized T (GT), 28:1:97
 lognormal, 28:1:86, 95–96, 103, 107–8, 114, 116–19
 normal, 28:1:86, 91–93
 Pearson's skew, 28:1:86, 96
 problems with normal, 28:1:103
 Student's T, 28:1:86, 94–96, 103
 uniform, 28:1:86, 91
 Weibull, 28:1:103
 Divine justice, 22:1:6, 10, 12–30
 Dixon, A. C., evangelical Protestant leader, 23:1:20
 Dixon, Elisha, first husband of Julia Murdock Smith, 14:2:221
 Dixon, Maynard, western artist, his life and work, book review, 15:4:542–43
 Dixon, William Hepworth, book about visits to Utah, 31:2:95
 DNA, protein synthesis, 28:1:47–48
 Docetism, in *Apocalypse of Peter*, 15:2:136
 Doctors, Brigham Young's views on, 28:3:39. *See also* Young, Brigham
 Doctrinal concepts, 11:4:401
 Doctrine and Covenants, 7:1:85; 9:3:365; 11:4:320, 329–33, 336, 402–3, 408, 410. *See also* Book of Commandments; Book of Covenants; Revelation
 announced, 11:4:348
 book review, 26:3:119–20
 corrections and additions, 22:4:402
 early history, 12:4:499–503
 explanatory introduction, 22:4:401
 on government, 9:4:494
 and *Lectures on Faith*, 19:1:5–19
 messages of, 9:4:510–12
 1981 edition, 22:4:401–7
 Ohio revelations, 11:4:329–49
 published, 22:4:387
 relationship to Joseph Smith Translation, 9:1:4
 revelations with pseudonyms, 23:1:103–12
 section headnotes, 22:4:402
 special features, 22:4:401–2
 style in, 10:1:95, 97–98, 101

- Doctrine of Christ. *See also* Bible; Book of Mormon; Gospel; Jesus Christ; Plan of Salvation; Redemption
 elaboration of six basic points, 31:3:37–38, 40–41, 43
 as gospel, 31:3:31–49
 six basic points of, 31:3:32–33
 as taught by Christ in America, 31:3:38–41
 as taught by Christ to Nephite disciples, 31:3:41–43
 as taught by Nephi, 31:3:34–38
- Doctrines, taught in Nauvoo by Joseph Smith, 21:3:304. *See also* King Follett Discourse; Nauvoo; Plan of Salvation; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
- Documentary History of the Church*, 11:4:335
 need for additions to Missouri Period, 14:4:488
- Documents, metallic. *See also* Gold plates; Padilla gold plates
 of antiquity, 10:4:457–71
 religious, 10:4:465–71
- Dogberry, O. *See* Cole, Esquire
- Dogberry Papers, and Book of Mormon, 10:3:315–20. *See also* Grandin, Egbert B.
- Dogmatism, in moral outlook, 8:1:24
- Doldrums. *See* Equatorial counter current
- Dole, William P., Indian commissioner, 14:3:362–63. *See also* Native Americans
- Dominion of the Saints, 9:3:368–72
- Doniphan, Alexander William, 11:1:91–92; 14:2:209; 26:2:6, 14, 19, 21; 26:3:25, 27; 28:1:5, 10. *See also* Missouri
 acceptance of surrender at Far West, 26:3:34
 aid in creation of county for Mormons, 26:2:45
 as attorney of Mormons, 26:3:11, 13
 commanded to shoot Joseph Smith and other prisoners, 13:4:462–72
 influence among Mormons, 26:3:35
 Jackson County conflict, 14:4:408–10
 on Mormon invasion, 26:3:29
 on Mormon persecution, 26:3:31
 plight for Mormons, 26:3:40
 report to Atchison of, 26:3:19
 request for weapons by, 26:3:33, 37
 role as general, 26:3:19–20
 role in civil rights for Mormons, 26:3:3, 5–6
- Donner party, 11:3:307–11. *See also* Oregon Trail
- Dorman, Thomas, settled at Topsfield, Massachusetts, 14:1:72
- Dostoevsky, Fyodor, 2:1:55–69; 25:1:124; 28:3:73–74. *See also* Grand Inquisitor; Literature
 atheism, 3:2:67–68
 evil and environment, 3:2:64–66, 68–70, 73
 on gold and immortality, 2:1:55–69
 guilt, 3:2:64–65, 68
 and humanism, 2:1:64
 nihilism, 3:2:55–56, 60, 62, 68
 novels of, 3:2:60–63, 65–66
 political socialism, 3:2:61
 political thoughts of, 3:2:55
 Shatov, 3:2:59, 62–63, 67, 72
 “superfluous man” (the Wanderer), 3:2:56–60, 67
 theoretical socialism, 3:2:61, 63–64
 on utilitarian ethics, 3:2:63
 view of Catholic church, 3:2:70–72
 writings compared to Gospel of John, 28:3:74
- Douglas, Stephen A., 2:2:139. *See also* History; United States of America
 brief biography, 23:3:37n
 letter to, from Nauvoo journal of John Taylor, 23:3:37
 letter to on repeal of Nauvoo charter, 23:3:37–38
- Dove of the West*, 22:4:495. *See also* Wasp
- Dow, Emily, letter from Edward Partridge, 18:4:521–28
- Dow, George Francis, Topsfield, Massachusetts, historian, 14:1:61
- Doyle, Arthur Conan, 14:2:144
 story about Danites, 23:2:160–63 (*see also* Danites)
- Doyle, Pat, in Nauvoo, 31:1:73
- Doyle’s Wood, Illinois, 31:1:22, 73
- Drama, book review, 26:3:114–18
 family portrait in, 19:4:501–21
- Dramatic art, 4:1:46–48
- Dream, of John Taylor about temple, 23:3:52–53. *See also* Taylor, John; Temple
- Dreiser, Theodore
 belief in God, 3:2:46–47
 Creative Force, 3:2:45–46
 godless universe, 3:2:45
 hedonistic view and problems of, 3:2:41
 on living religious life, 3:2:43, 46
 on mercy and justice, 3:2:44
 naturalism, 3:2:41, 45, 48–49
 novels of, 3:2:41–42, 47

- problem of death, 3:2:41–42, 47–49
 as realist, 3:2:43
 rewards and price of a religious faith,
 3:2:42–43, 46–48
 as theist, 3:2:41, 48
 theistic solution, 3:2:41, 48
- Dropout rates, of religious organizations,
 29:2:73
- Drovetti, Bernardino
 employs Antonio Lebolo for tomb
 excavation, 31:3:10
 vice consul general of Napoleon
 Bonaparte, 31:3:10
- Druce, John, early convert in Manchester,
 England, 27:1:48–49, 52–53
- Drugs, 8:1:99
 illegal, 9:4:410, 428
- Druzes, 9:2:133
- “Duane Street,” 23:4:391, 393–95, 400. *See*
also “Stranger, The”
- Dublán, Mexico, prospects of creating
 Mexican colony, 22:4:451–52
- Ducis, produced Shakespeare for the
 French, 8:2:152–56
- Duckworth, Sarah, of Manchester, England,
 27:1:51
- Duel, Osman M., in Nauvoo, 31:1:71–72
- Due process of law, 4:2:157–58
- DuFay, Hortense, describes Rock
 Mountains, 14:2:174
- Dugan, Alan, poem by, 22:4:479–82
- Dugard, M., nothing bizarre about
 Mormons, 14:2:173
- Dulles, John Foster, 12:1:14
- Dumas, established Théâtre Historique,
 1847, for French Shakespeare,
 8:2:156
- Duncan, Chapman, mission to China,
 10:2:161–72
- Duncan, Joseph, sought Mormon support
 for Whig party, 8:2:211
- Dunham, Jonathan
 brief biography, 23:3:25n
 LDS Church agent, 23:3:25
 mission to Indians, 21:4:505–6
- Dunkards, on Masonry, 3:2:27
- Dunkers, 5:3:232–33
 founders of the religion, 5:3:232–33
- Dunklin, Daniel. *See also* Missouri
 expulsion of Mormons from Jackson
 County, 14:4:407–20
 source of conflict to Saints in Missouri,
 13:1:18
- Dunn, James, assigned to protect Joseph
 Smith, 24:1:86–89, 96–97
- Dunn, Simeon, gives dinner party, 23:3:17
- Duplessis, Paul, suggestions for French
 novel about Mormons, 14:2:170
- Durfee, Edmund
 brief biography, 23:3:90n
 mob burns house of, 23:3:90
 mob fires at children of, 23:3:90
- Durfee, Edmund, Jr., affidavit, 13:4:521
- Durfee, Lemuel, took possession of Lucy
 Mack Smith’s Manchester farm,
 22:4:458
- Dusenberry Grade School, 16:4:460. *See*
also Brigham Young University
- Dutch Reformed Church, view of Masonry,
 3:2:27
- Duzett, Edward, Nauvoo Legion Band
 director, 23:3:34
- Duzett, Sylvester
 funeral service of, 23:3:34
 John Taylor delivers funeral sermon for,
 23:3:34
 son of Edward Duzett, 23:3:34
- Dyer, Alvin, and Adam-on-di-Ahman,
 13:1:30–31, 35
- E**
- Early Christianity. *See also* Christianity,
 early; Religion
 and Book of Mormon, 22:3:311–32
 British, 29:1:47
- Earth
 ability to sustain life, 30:4:42–44
 set time of, 8:3:257
- Earthquake
 Japan Mission, 15:2:186
 San Francisco, 23:4:430–59
- Earth Spirit, in Goethe’s *Faust*, 25:3:14
- East-West Week, 12:1:3–6, 79, 94
- Easter, poem, 14:3:317
- Eastern Europe, 15:3:323–47; 30:2:5–6
 Mormons in, 15:3:344–47
- Easty, Mary, executed as witch in Salem,
 14:1:68
- Eccles, David, pioneer businessman,
 biography, book review, 17:1:119–
 21
- Ecclesiastical prayer circles, 1845–1978,
 19:1:100–103
- Eckerling, Emanuel, began baptism for the
 dead in Germany, 5:3:238–39
- Economic conspiracy
 views of Robert L. Preston, 14:3:319–
 30
 views of W. Cleon Skousen, 14:3:319–
 22, 326

- Economic depressions, poor relief, 1850–1930, 18:1:66–88
- Economic equality, 3:3:29–30
- Economic growth, promotion of, 3:3:20–26
- Economics, 6:2:73–91; 14:3:319–30. *See also* Kirtland; Kirtland Safety Society Bank; Market economy; Political market; Reganomics
- American milieu of, 22:4:425–26
- disparity between nations, 6:2:73–79, 91
- early history of Great Basin area to 1900, book review, 3:1:65–69
- establishment of priorities, 11:1:25
- financial independence, 3:3:26–30
- goals of, 11:1:14–15
- ideals, 3:3:19–33
- implementing policies, 11:1:16–17
- main issue of mortality, 30:4:106
- and Mormon history, 3:3:15–33
- and national policy, 11:1:14–31
- power of and U.S. Constitution, 4:2:168–72
- problems of early Mormons, 2:1:8–10
- programs, 3:3:28, 30
- reform, 4:2:173
- and religion, book review, 21:1:123
- revelation on, 3:3:21, 27
- role of government on, 4:2:172–77
- supply side, 22:4:436–39
- United Order, 18:4:536–59
- and Word of Wisdom, 1:1:37–49
- Economic unity and cooperation in late pioneer period, 3:3:27–28
- Ecumenism, Mormonism, 15:1:82
- Eddington, Sarah, Relief Society Board member, 23:1:33
- Edison, Thomas A., interview in Paris, 6:1:42–43
- Edmunds Act, 16:3:400; 27:3:96–98, 100, 102, 104–5. *See also* History
- economic effect, 3:3:31
- Edmunds, George, in Nauvoo, 31:1:60
- Edmundson, John
- brief biography, 23:3:90n
- mob burns house of, 23:3:90
- Edmunds-Tucker Act, 3:1:67; 10:2:225–26; 27:3:107. *See also* History
- and antipolygamy legislation, 26:4:117–18
- economic effect, 3:3:31
- Educated person, defined, 17:3:275–90
- Education, 1:1:70; 7:1:85–86; 28:4:107–10. *See also* Brigham Young University; Family; Teaching; Women
- academic responsibility, 11:3:293–303
- adult, continuing, 11:1:109–10
- Alvin R. Dyer on, 10:1:4–16
- ancient, 9:4:440–52
- art, 4:1:53–65
- background of Nazi leadership, 28:2:53
- Brigham Young's views on, 28:3:41
- Christian humanism as aim of, 28:3:11–13
- consideration in city planning, 17:2:232–33
- family size and, 18:4:529–35
- in Germany, 17:2:161–70
- great society as aim of, 28:3:17–18
- importance of, 16:4:459–60
- importance of to Annie Clark Tanner, 14:3:399
- intellectualism as aim of, 28:3:7–11
- Karl G. Maeser, 17:2:165
- knowledge as aim of, 28:3:12–13
- of Latter-day Saints, 11:1:61–87
- making higher education Christian, book review, 28:4:107–10
- in Massachusetts, 23:4:416
- Mormon commitment to, 2:1:11–12
- Mormon views on, 13:2:119–25, 158–59
- music, 4:2:107–18
- perfection as aim of, 28:3:13–15
- poem, 5:3:230
- and religion, 29:2:57
- and religious involvement, LDS, 24:1:43–52
- and religious involvement, non-LDS, 24:1:51
- religious values in, 28:3:21–24
- in Rigdon's Fourth of July Oration, 14:4:516
- secular transformation of, 28:2:55, 57
- self-actualization as aim of, 28:3:13
- social efficiency as aim of, 28:3:15–17
- teaching methods, 10:1:23–30
- theories of William James, 4:1:81–105
- in United States in 1800s, 23:4:414–16
- in universities, 28:2:52–54
- women in Utah, 19:4:530–33
- Education, LDS schools
- Fiji, 12:1:82–83
- Hawaii, 12:1:82
- New Zealand, 12:1:82–83
- Tonga, 12:1:83
- Western Samoa, 12:1:82
- Educational philosophy, 28:3:5–24
- Education for women, 16:4:476–82. *See also* Brigham Young University; Education; Women

- Alice Louise Reynolds, 16:4:478
 Annie Clark, 16:4:478
 Lucinda Lee, 16:4:477–78
 Matilda Peterson, 16:4:477
 Rosilpha Stratton Gardner, 16:4:476–77
- Edwards, Richard, and Buddhist art, 12:1:5
Effie Afton, 7:1:57–58, 60
- Egalitarian movements, 2:1:72–75
- “Egotism, or The Bosom Serpent,” 1:1:22–23
- Egypt. *See also* Abraham, book of; Lebolo, Antonio; Napoleon Bonaparte; Papyri
 archeology in, in nineteenth century, 31:3:9–11
 conditions in, in nineteenth century, 31:3:10–11
Description de l’Egypte, 31:3:9
 early Christianity in, book review, 31:2:184–87
 and education, 9:4:446
 funerary literature, 8:3:249, 251–52; 11:2:158–71
 and Israel, 9:2:119, 137
 Napoleon Bonaparte leaves for, 31:3:9
 in nineteenth century, 31:3:9–11
 and potter’s wheel, 9:2:142–43, 186
- Egyptian Christianity, book review, 31:3:184–87
- Egyptian grammar, 8:2:176. *See also* Reformed Egyptian
- Egyptian mummies, 8:2:195; 10:1:57–61, 63–64
- Egyptian Papers, of Kirtland, 11:4:350–99
- Egyptian papyri, 8:2:171–203; 10:1:57–58, 60, 63; 11:4:320. *See also* Abraham, book of; Lebolo, Antonio; Papyri; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
 of Joseph Smith, 8:3:245–54
- Egyptian poems, 26:4:21–51, 66, 106, 122–23
- Egyptians, religion of, 8:2:192–94
- Egyptian writings, 7:1:5–8, 27
- Egyptologists, and Joseph Smith papyri, 9:1:79–102. *See also* Abraham, book of; Lebolo, Antonio; Papyri; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
- Egyptology, 11:2:178
 Facsimile 2, in *Pearl of Great Price*, 17:2:259 (*see also* Abraham, book of; Facsimilie 2)
- Einstein, Albert
 on action, 28:2:61
 on German education, 28:2:53
 and intuition of ideas, 19:4:450–51, 469, 471
- Eisenhower, Dwight D., 5:1:54–55; 9:2:129
- Elder Brother’s Tale, 5:1:19–30
 paradox in, 5:1:27
- Elders
 early organization, 20:1:32
 Kirtland School of, *see* School of the Elders
- Eldredge, Ira, and the 1861 Florence outfitting, 24:3:362. *See also* Mormon trails
- Eldridge, Horace S.
 brief biography, 23:3:23n
 nominated as agent to guard against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23
- Eldridge, John
 brief biography, 23:3:22n
 nominated as agent to guard against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:22
- Electoral College, creation of, 27:3:78–80
- Elias. *See also* Kirtland; Priesthood
 eternal nature of priesthood of, 23:3:71
 in Kirtland Temple, 23:4:483
 on Mount of Transfiguration, 23:3:70
- Elijah, coming of sparks genealogical research, 31:2:116. *See also* Genealogical research
- Eliot, T. S., 9:4:412
- Elizabeth, mother of John the Baptist, 24:2:189
- Ellen Maria* (ship), 27:1:57–65
- Elliott, David
 brief biography, 23:3:64n
 heard Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:64
- Elliott Collection, muster roll copy, 14:4:469
- Ells, Josiah, early Reorganized Church member, 21:1:65
- Ellsworth, Edmund, letter from Brigham Young, 18:3:350
- Ellsworth, George S., on missions in U.S. and Canada, 10:3:280
- El Niño
 causes of, 30:3:61–62
 defined, 30:3:61
 during Lehi’s migration, 30:3:60–64
 effects of, 30:3:61–63
- El Paso del Norte, missionary efforts in, 22:3:294, 303
- Elskawata, Shawnee prophet, 21:4:492
- Elsworth, Benjamin C., Latter-day Saint hymnal, 12:4:529–31
- Ely, Richard T., economist, 23:1:21
- Emergent religions, 21:2:252
- Emerson, John S., attacks on LDS Church, 30:4:32

- Emerson, Ralph Waldo, 2:1:71–73, 79, 82–83, 91–92, 94–95; 9:4:411; 11:3:244–48
 modern relevance of, 11:3:244–48
 optimism of, 11:3:246–47
- Emery, Willard, letter, 11:4:527
- Emigration, 7:1:53–55; 7:3:236–38
 ballad, 2:1:6–7
 Church policy to stop, 28:2:13–14
 Eastern U.S., and 1861 Florence
 outfitting, 24:3:353–54 (*see also* Mormon trails)
 in Nauvoo, 31:1:31
 system, 18:3:345–46
 westward, 28:2:7 (*see also* Mormon trails; Pioneer)
- Emmett, James
 brief biography, 23:3:80n
 excommunicated, 23:3:81
 group sent to call to repentance, 23:3:81–82
 law of adoption, 14:3:302
 leader of group going west, 23:3:80–81
 and Mormon trek west, 24:3:305–6
 rebaptized, 23:3:80–81
- Emmett, James Simpson
 biography, 18:4:491–93
 influence on Zane Grey, 18:4:491–503
- Emotions
 accusatory, 26:1:45–46
 bondage to, 26:1:49–54, 70
 honesty in, 26:1:52–53, 67
 influence of collusive parents on, 26:1:60–61
 responsibility for, 26:1:45
- Employment, welfare program, 14:3:383–85
- Encyclopedia of Mormonism*
 ahistorical bias, 31:4:36
 reveals need for further scholarship, 31:4:24
- Encyclopedic History of the Church*, 14:42, 46
- Endowment, 15:4:459–68; 23:3:12, 18, 88, *See also* Ordinances
 in Nauvoo, 31:1:36
- Endowment House, adoption (sealings) in, 14:3:305
- England, Eugene, work of, 26:3:111–14
- England, 15:4:499–526. *See also* Great Britain; Immigration; United Kingdom
 described in 1840 letter from Brigham Young and Willard Richards, 18:3:466–75
 John Taylor's mission to, 23:3:4–5, 14
 life in 1760s, 6:2:65
 mission, 15:4:499–526
 mission of the Twelve, 15:4:499–526; 21:3:309–10
 relationship with France, 8:2:148
 working class, 15:4:499–526
- Engle (Engel) v. Vitale*, 27:3:185–86, 190
- English Bill of Rights, 27:3:53 (*see also* United States Constitution)
- English courts, and polygamy, 22:1:73–83
- English folk migration, 14:1:60
- English folk tunes, 23:4:396
- English language, 27:1:13
- English religion, and society, 1760s, 6:2:65–72
- Enoch, 10:1:7–8; 23:4:408–9, 412. *See also* Bible
 gospel in days of, 23:3:69
 prophecy of, 8:4:362; 11:4:405
 prophetic commission of, 26:4:97–105
 received garment, 22:1:34–36
- Ensign*, 14:2:141
- Ensign, Boris S., missionary to Japan, 23:2:167
- Ensign of Kingdom of God, 5:1:17. *See also* Flag
- Ensign Peak, 14:1:107–9, 111–14
- ENSO. *See* El Niño
- Entropy, and chemistry, 28:4:46, 51
- Environmental conditions, 11:4:320
- Environmental perception, 11:4:320
- Ephrata community, 5:3:236–39
 baptism by immersion, 5:3:239
 Cocalico, 5:3:238–39
- Epic poetry. *See* Poetry
- Epicureans, 22:4:467
- Epistemology, in theology, 14:3:351
- Equality, economic, 3:3:29
- Equal representation, in U.S. Constitution, 27:3:76–78
- Equatorial counter current, during Lehi's migration, 30:3:59–64
- Ericksen, Ephraim E., Young Men's Mutual Improvement Association Board member, 23:1:36
- Erwin, J. Will, security program, 5:2:81
- Escalante, Velez de, 16:3:412
- Eschatology, 16:1:154, 156, 158; 26:3:73–77
 Christian, 16:4:630–31
 Christian, expectations of Israel, 16:4:630–31
 Christian, vertical vs. horizontal, 16:4:633
- Eshkol, Levi, prime minister of Israel, 9:2:124, 130
- Esplin, Ronald, historian, 27:2:80, 82

Subject Index

- Essays, Mormon women, book review,
24:1:111–19
- Essenes. *See also* Religion
apocalyptic belief, 2:2:119–20, 125
baptism, 2:2:123
communal meal, 2:2:123–26
living conditions, 2:2:121
organization, 2:2:122–23
and teachings of Jesus Christ, 2:2:126–
27
- Essex County, Massachusetts, ancestral
home of Joseph Smith, 14:1:57. *See
also* Topsfield, Massachusetts
- Estaunie, Edouard, French novelist, 7:1:68–
79
- Eternal death, 22:1:9–10, 13–15, 17–30
- Eternal life, 9:2:158–74; 22:1:9; 23:3:69–
72, 74–76
nature of truth, 23:3:71–72
priesthood, 23:3:70–71
- Eternal marriage, and Gospel of Philip,
17:2:133–34
- Eternal progression, 8:1:37, 43–46;
15:4:444–45; 27:3:129; 29:3:31
and hyperspace, 20:3:294
- Eternal truths, 21:3:302
- Eternity. *See also* King Follett Discourse
hymn on, 23:3:72
John Taylor speech on, 23:3:68–77
of priesthood covenants, 15:4:441
- “Ethan Brand,” 1:1:23–24
- Ether 3:15a, interpretations of, 30:3:71–76.
See also Book of Mormon
- Ethics, 16:4:507–16
in science, 26:1:74–75
- Ethnocentrism, 2:1:7
- Eucharist, Ritual of, Catholic observance
during Mass, 21:1:5–6, 29
- Europe, news of in *Wasp*, 22:4:489
- Evangelicalism, 28:4:107
- Evans, Abel, missionary in Wales, 27:2:57–
58
- Evans, David, 13:1:63–64
LDS Church agent, 23:3:25, 25n
- Evans, Jane Morse, stubbornness, 30:1:8
- Evans, John Henry, religion classes general
board member, 23:1:25
- Evans, Richard L.
broadcasts of, 14:2:141
*A Century of Mormonism in Great
Britain*, 27:2:13
estimate, 27:2:70
with Marion D. Hanks, 27:2:9
- Eve, 7:1:87–88; 22:2:174–78; 27:3:12. *See
also* Adam
and Adam, at head of human family,
14:3:294
in *Apocalypse of Adam*; 17:2:134–36
- Evelynn, W. G., captain, 27:2:7
- Evening and Morning Star*, 12:4:466, 474–
78, 494–95; 20:1:41
- Evening and Morning Star. Extra.* February
1834, copy, 14:4:504–16
- Evening and the Morning, The*, by Virginia
Sorenson, 22:2:148–50
- Everts, Sarah Ann
affidavit of, 23:3:94
mob destruction of house and barns,
23:3:94
sick, 23:3:94
- Evil, discussion on, 15:3:279–80
- Evolution, 2:1:43–44, 52–53
- Exaltation
book review, 14:3:395–96
and ordering of symbols, 8:3:311–24
- Exclusion Acts, Chinese, 6:3:144
1924 law, 6:3:144
- Excommunication
rate in Scotland, 27:2:36
of William Law, 22:1:60–63 (*see also*
Law, William; Nauvoo)
- “Execration on Vulcan, An,” 5:2:87–94
parody of Anglican prayer, 5:2:90–91
satire, 5:2:89–90
- Executive Privilege, 14:1:11–12
- Existentialism, 1:1:9–19; 8:1:99
in Victorian literature, 4:3:201–7
- Ex nihilo* creation, in early Christianity,
17:3:291–318
- Exodus
accounts of reenactment in Mosiah,
30:3:115–16
first-person pronouns in, 30:3:115
from Kirtland to Missouri, 12:3:256
(*see also* Kirtland; Missouri)
Lehi’s family reenacted, 30:3:111–13
(*see also* Book of Mormon)
Limhi recounted parallels, 30:3:113–14
(*see also* Book of Mormon)
from Nauvoo, 21:4:508–14 (*see also*
Nauvoo; Sugar Creek; Winter
Quarters)
from Nauvoo, challenges of, 21:4:463
from Nauvoo, difficulties in Iowa,
21:4:464–65
from Nauvoo, relations with
Potawatomi Indians, 21:4:508–13
(*see also* Native Americans; Young,
Brigham)
- Nephi’s knowledge of reenacting,
30:3:112–13 (*see also* Book of
Mormon)

Exodous (*continued*)

- paradigms, and divine deliverance, 25:1:43
- parallels in Christ's visit to ancient America, 30:3:120–22
- parallels in Nephite bondage, 30:3:113–16
- pattern in Book of Mormon, 30:3:111–26 (*see also* Book of Mormon)
- proof of God's power, 30:3:116–17 (*see also* God)
- type of Atonement, 30:3:118
- Expedition of Humphry Clinker*, depiction of English lifestyle, 6:2:65–72
- Experimental method, and faith, 23:4:497
- Expo '70, Mormon Pavilion, 12:1:94
- Exponent*, and women, 20:1:48, 51–54
- Exponent II*, 20:1:56
- Extermination order, of Boggs, 12:3:258; 26:3:33, 36; 28:1:5, 10, 27, 32, 35. *See also* Boggs, Lilburn W.; Missouri
- Externalization, technique of artist, 3:2:20–21
- Extraterrestrial life, 8:3:263; 11:1:3–12
- Eyring, Henry, in memoriam, 22:1:3–4

F

- Fable of Love, A*, by Vardis Fisher, 18:1:41
- Facsimile 1, 9:1:82–86. *See also* Abraham, book of
- Facsimile 2, 9:1:86–94. *See also* Abraham, book of
 - in Pearl of Great Price, 17:2:259
- Fairbank, John K., on modern Chinese history, 12:1:4–5
- Fairies, and William Butler Yeats, 7:1:61–67
- Faith, 14:1:48–49, 52, 54, 78, 89–90; 16:4:487–89; 18:1:5–6; 21:3:347. *See also* Doctrine of Christ and artistic expression, 11:1:42
 - experimental, 23:4:497
 - in literature of Faulkner, 9:4:453–62
 - and Victorian literature, 4:3:183–207
- Fall of Adam, 15:1:3–4; 23:3:15–16. *See also* Adam; Bible
- False prophets, 8:2:176–77
- Family, 21:3:351–52, 356
 - of Brigham Young, 14:3:298–99; 18:3:286–327
 - formation, and religion, 29:2:57
 - and happy marriages, 25:3:125; 25:4:150
 - of Heber C. Kimball, 14:3:298
 - home evening, 10:1:7
 - in present-day America, 27:4:51–52
 - relationships, in drama, 19:4:501
 - size, and academic achievement, 18:4:529–35
 - structural relationships, 19:4:465
- Family History Department, name change to, 31:2:118
- Fanaticism, religious, and hypocrisy, 6:2:70
- Far East, Church growth in, 12:1:83–84
- F.A.R.M.S. (Foundation for Ancient Research and Mormon Studies), influence on *Encyclopedia of Mormonism*, 31:4:35
- Far West, Missouri, 20:4:394; 26:2:14, 16; 26:3:38; 28:1:9–11, 18–19, 21–23, 27, 34. *See also* Missouri
 - help sent, 26:3:23
 - refugees in, 26:3:26
 - surrender of Mormon troops at, 26:2:5; 26:3:3
- Farm, John Taylor's, 23:3:16, 50, 78–79, 81, 85. *See also* Taylor, John
- Farm Bureau, 7:3:234
- Farmer's Union, 7:3:234
- Farnham, Augustus
 - Australian mission president, 27:2:68, 72
 - and Perpetual Emigrating Fund, 27:2:74
- Farnsworth, Joseph Albert, child of polygamous family in Mexico, 5:3:160. *See also* Mexico
- Farnsworth, Lester B., polygamist living in Mexico, local dentist, 5:3:160. *See also* Mexico
- Farnsworth, Philo, letter to, 11:3:306–7
- Farr, Winslow
 - brief biography, 23:3:25n
 - LDS Church agent, 23:3:25
- Farrington, Benjamin, on Francis Bacon, 3:3:37–40
- Fashion, Brigham Young's views on, 28:3:44
- Fasting, as Mormon response to war, 25:1:141–55
- Father
 - bishop as, 10:1:7
 - God as, 14:1:47–55; 23:3:8, 11, 14–15, 74
 - and priesthood, 10:1:10–11
 - as teacher, 10:1:6–11
- Faulkner, William, substance of faith, 9:4:453–62
- Faust, his salvation in Goethe's work, 25:3:13–25
- Favorinus, teacher in ancient Rome, 9:4:449

- Feast of the Unleavened Bread, 23:4:484
- Federal aid programs, 4:2:165–66
- Federalism, 4:2:154–56
- Federalist, The*, 27:3:17, 42–43, 46, 80, 85, 124
- Federalist Papers*, wordprint study of, 30:3:92–93
- Federalists, 27:3:39–40, 45, 62
- Federal Reserve, 14:3:323–25; 22:4:437
- Federenko, Nikolai, United Nations representative, 7:2:139
- Fellows, William
- affidavit of, 23:3:93–94
 - brief biography, 23:3:93n
 - mob burns house and barns of, 23:3:93–94
- Felshaw, William, in Nauvoo, 31:1:53
- Felt, Louie B., general Primary president, 21:2:246
- Felt, Nathaniel H., traveling bishop, 23:2:184. *See also* Bishop
- Female Life among the Mormons*, 14:2:169
- Femininity, and masculinity, 19:4:467
- Feminism. *See also* Education; Relief Society; Women
- and BYU, 16:4:527, 531
 - definition of, 16:4:529–30
 - and families, 16:4:534–35
 - higher education, 16:4:531–33 (*see also* Education for women)
 - importance of, 16:4:538
 - and Mormons, 16:4:538–39
 - pioneers, 16:4:535–36
- Feminists, Mormon, 22:2:161–78. *See also* Women
- Ferguson, Charles Young, Bullock's pledge to, 31:1:62
- Ferris, John, and estate of Joseph Smith, 19:2:190
- Feurbach, Ludwig, 5:3:205–6
- Fiction
- Mormon, 22:2:148–50
 - religious, 22:2:133–35
- Fiddling, and Kenner Casteel Kartchner, 30:4:98
- Fielding, Amos, in Nauvoo, 31:1:71
- Fielding, James, Methodist minister, 19:2:133–34
- Fielding, Joseph, 27:1:3–4; 27:2:83
- biography, 19:2:133–38
 - lesson to Parley P. Pratt, 27:1:8–9
 - Nauvoo journal of, 19:2:139–66
- Fielding, Kent, on economy of Kirtland, 17:4:394–96. *See also* Kirtland
- Fife, Austin E., collection of folk songs, 3:1:59–60; 3:3:105–8
- faults of, 3:1:59–63
 - folk tales and other songs, 3:1:60–62
 - Mormon folk songs, 3:1:59, 62
- Fife, Peter Muir, in Nauvoo, 31:1:46
- Film, making of *Brigham Young*, 29:1:5–28
- Financial administration, and LDS Church, 23:2:183–95
- Finches, Darwin's study of, 2:1:48–50
- Fine arts, in the Church, 16:4:575–77
- Fire, combustion and energy consumption, 26:3:88–93
- First Nephi. *See also* Book of Mormon
- form-critical analysis, 26:4:67
 - unities with Second Nephi, 26:4:53–65
- First Presidency, 7:2:159; 7:3:159–60
- and Danites, 14:4:442
 - Japan Mission, 15:2:172
 - messages of, book review, 8:1:95–97
 - political views, 4:2:167
 - separation of church and state (1903), 15:1:8–9
- First Principles of the Gospel, 14:1:52, 54. *See also* Bible; Doctrine of Christ; Gospel of John; Jesus Christ
- First Samuel chapter 11, compared to 4QSam^a, 25:3:5
- First Snow Leonia*, 8:2:144–46
- First Vision. *See also* Smith, Joseph, Jr.
- circumstantial confirmations, 9:3:373–404
 - early accounts of, 9:3:275–94
- Fischer, Henry, book review, 16:3:295–97
- Fisher, Edmund
- brief biography, 23:3:25n
 - LDS Church agent, 23:3:25
- Fisher, Vardis, biography, 18:1:30–33
- Mormon heritage in novels by, 18:1:27–47
- Fitzgerald, Edward, 4:3:199–201
- Fitzgerald, F. Scott, 3:3:95–104
- characters of, 3:3:99–100
 - morality, 3:3:97
- Five Elements. *See* Wu-hsing
- Flag, of Kingdom of God, 14:1:105–14. *See also* State of Deseret; Utah Territory; Young, Brigham
- Flanders, Belgium, converts to Mormonism, 24:1:61–77. *See also* Immigration; Utah
- Fleak, Laban Bramble, letters to Thomas Reynolds, 11:3:278–89
- Flemish converts to Mormonism, 24:1:61–77. *See also* Immigration; Utah
- Flew, Anthony, on philosophical theology, 2:2:228

- Flood, Noah's, 23:1:42; 23:4:408–9. *See also* Bible; Noah
- Florence, Italy, truncated bell tower of, 4:1:4
- Florence, Nebraska, 1861 fitout, 24:3:341–71. *See also* Mormon trails history, 30:1:25–35 modern, 30:1:25–35
- Folk elements, in Mormon personality, 1:2:1–17
- Folklore
 definition, 2:1:2
 family, 30:1:5–24
 genealogical research, 17:1:47
 Latter-day Saint, 17:1:40–58
 life in Mormon West, book review, 14:1:126–28
 science, 2:1:2–5
- Folk songs. *See also* Humor
 definition of, 3:1:57
 Fife collection of, 3:1:59–63; 3:3:105–8
 of Mormons, 3:1:58–59, 62
 oral transmission of, 3:1:57–58
 as possession of the folk, 3:1:58–59
 St. George Temple, 3:1:58
- Follett, King, biography, 18:2:179–80. *See also* King Follett Discourse; Nauvoo; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
- Fontenelle, Logan, and Mormon trek west, 24:3:309–10
- Food, as Mormon response to war, 25:1:141–55
- Food production, 16:4:641–59
 drip irrigation, 16:4:655–56
 irrigation, 16:4:655
 land use, 16:4:653–54
 methods, 16:4:645–46
 no-till systems, 16:4:654
 research, 16:4:646
 stability, 16:4:644–45
- Food production technology, 16:4:642–43
 allelopathy, 16:4:651
 chemical regulators, 16:4:650
 hybridization, 16:4:649–50
 nitrogen fixation, 16:4:648–49
 nutrient absorption, 16:4:651–53
 pest management, 16:4:651
 photosynthesis, 16:4:647
 plant breeding, 16:4:649
- Foote, Samuel, charge against Brigham Young, 18:3:302. *See also* Young, Brigham
- Foote, Warren, 26:2:14, 17; 26:3:19, 27
 journal excerpts, 20:1:100–103
- Forbes, John, nineteenth-century theologian, 10:1:72–73, 75
- Force, according to scriptures, 25:1:31
- Ford, Edward R., Hotel Bill copy, 14:4:479
- Ford, Seabury, Ohio representative, 23:4:472. *See also* Kirtland Safety Society Bank
- Ford, Thomas, 2:2:135, 248–49; 14:2:214; 22:4:493; 24:1:87, 90, 92, 95, 97–98, 100, 104–6
 and Nauvoo, 31:1:22
 pledge of protection to Joseph Smith in Carthage Jail, 18:2:161
- Fordham, Elijah
 brief biography, 23:3:25n
 healed by Joseph Smith, 18:2:137
 LDS Church agent, 23:3:25
- Foreign capital
 aid to Brazil, 6:2:89
 in Brazil, 6:2:88
 and inflation, 6:2:88
- Foreign languages, 16:4:520–22
 in Ph.D. programs, 16:4:520–22 (*see also* Brigham Young University)
- Foreign policy
 of J. Reuben Clark, 13:3:441–52
 and Mormonism, 25:1:57
- Foreknowledge, of God, 8:1:37–43, 46. *See also* God
- Foreordination, book review, 30:1:108–9
- Forgery, art and document fraud, 27:4:5–12
- Forget Me Not*, 23:4:391
- Forgiveness
 from God, 23:3:11
 poem, 4:3:219
- Formosan Strait, threat of communism, 4:1:26, 35–37
- Fors Clavigera, 5:3:224, 227–28
- Forscutt, Mark H., and Kirtland Temple suit of 1880, 25:3:111
- Fort Des Moines, description of, 18:2:135
- Fort Douglas, history of, 8:4:449–62
- Fort Laramie, possible winter home of Saints, 21:4:478. *See also* Mormon trails
- Fort Leavenworth, and Mormon Battalion, 21:4:486. *See also* Mormon Battalion
- Fort Madison, in Nauvoo, 31:1:63
- Fortnightly Review*, 14:2:146
- Foster, Lucian R. *See also* Nauvoo
 brief biography, 23:3:37n
 letter of on repeal of Nauvoo charter, 23:3:37–38
 letter of to state governors on persecutions, 23:3:41–43
- Foster, Robert D.. *See also* Nauvoo
 brief biography, 23:3:31n

Subject Index

- burning of Nauvoo Expositor, 23:3:31
in Nauvoo, 31:1:43
and *Nauvoo Expositor* incident,
19:2:244–46
- Foster, Stephen, 3:1:62
- Fotheringham, William, traveling bishop,
23:2:188. *See also* Bishops
- Founding Fathers, 4:2:175. *See also* United
States of America
- 4QSam^a (Dead Sea Scroll), compared to
First Samuel chapter 11, 25:3:5
- Fourth-dimensional realms, 20:3:282
- Foutz, Jacob
brief biography, 23:3:24n
LDS Church agent, 23:3:24
- Fowler, William, composer of “We Thank
Thee Oh God for a Prophet,”
27:1:70
- Fox, Ann, in Nauvoo, 31:1:18, 54
- Fox, Ruth May
early English convert, emigrated to
America, 27:1:74–77
Young Ladies Mutual Improvement
Association Board member, 23:1:28
- Fox Indians, 21:4:493–95. *See also* Native
Americans; Young, Brigham
- France
reaction to Shakespeare, 8:2:147–57
relationship with England, 8:2:148
theater development, 8:2:149–51
- Frankell, Marvin E., judge in New York,
16:4:513
- Franklin, Benjamin, 23:4:387
incident at Versailles, 27:2:7–8
- Fraser’s Magazine*, and Joseph Smith, Jr.,
trial of 1826, 12:2:225–26, 228–31
- Fraudulent texts, use of Christ in, 22:3:260.
See also Archko Volume
- Frazer, James George, author of *The
Golden Bough*, 22:4:476–77
- Frederick Kesler Collection, 13:2:223–24
- Free agency. *See* Agency
- Freedom, 1:1:13–15; 2:1:57; 4:2:165–67;
4:3:270, 287; 14:1:53; 15:3:321;
16:4:561–62
academic, 4:1:20–22, 24
American and Russian perceptions,
25:1:115
form in literature, 15:1:34, 37–39
poem, 3:3:50
in poetry, 4:1:3–16, 44
religious expression, book review,
22:4:497–99
in Rigdon’s Fourth of July oration,
14:4:516
- Free energy, 28:4:46, 51
- Free expression
American schools, 27:3:178
First Amendment, 27:3:171
media, 27:3:176
- Freemasons. *See also* Masons
hostility towards, 3:2:24–36
in relation to Mormons, 3:2:26 (*see also*
Nauvoo; Smith, Joseph, Jr.)
- Freezing point. *See* Melting point
- Freiligrath, Ferdinand, friend of Henry
Wadsworth Longfellow, 4:2:141–
42
- Fremont, John C.
journal of, 21:4:413–14
reports on the West, 21:4:410
- French in Utah, 14:2:172–75
- French literature, 14:2:157
Andre Maurois, 16:2:273–74
Guillaume Apollinaire, 16:2:266–70
1920–1930, Mormonism in, 16:2:266
Pierre Benoit, 16:2:271–73
- French romanticism, 8:2:153–54, 156
- Freud, Sigmund, and psychohistory, book
review, 23:2:248–51
- Friend*, 14:2:141
- Friendship, New York, home of Sidney
Rigdon, 21:1:54–56
- Frisbie, Barnes, on Wood group and
Mormonism, 24:4:521–24
- Frontier newspaper verse, and Mormons,
25:3:55
- Frost, Burr, 23:3:51n
- Frye, Northrup, author of *Anatomy of
Criticism*, 21:3:357
- Fuels, 26:3:85
- Fujiwara, Takeo, Church in Japan, 15:2:199
- Fuller, B. A. G., 4:1:90
- Fullmer, David, 23:2:184
brief biography, 23:3:29n
drafted resolution on anti-Mormon
activity, 23:3:29–31
nominated as city councilor, 23:3:29
- Fullmer, John S., 2:2:250–51; 21:3:301
brief biography, 23:3:52n
cannot help Bullock, 31:1:67
given letter of attorney, 31:1:47
John Taylor visits, 23:3:52
prayed at Nauvoo Temple, 31:1:69
seen by Bullock, 31:1:63
to take charge of Emmett company,
23:3:82
- Fundamentalism, 28:4:107
in Victorian literature, 4:3:188–96
- Fundamentalist Christianity, 4:3:192
- “Fundamental Orders,” first written
constitution, 27:3:14

Funeral

- of Joseph and Hyrum Smith, 23:1:3–18
(*see also* Phelps, William W.;
Smith, Hyrum; Smith, Joseph, Jr.)
Mormon, 26:3:64–65
sermons of Joseph Smith, 26:3:74–75
(*see also* Follett, King)

Furniss, Norman, on Mormon conflict,
14:1:104

Futuristic views, 3:3:35

Fyans, Thomas J., set up translations
department in Japan, 12:1:93

Fyfe, Alexander, 1881 letter from Joseph
Smith III, 25:3:113

G

Gabriel, eternal nature and priesthood of,
23:3:70–71

Gadianton robbers, protracted war,
15:2:215. *See also* Book of Mormon

Gaelic, language barrier, 27:2:31

Galápagos Archipelago, 2:1:46

Gallatin, Missouri, 26:2:14–16; 26:3:15,
21, 28–31. *See also* Missouri
election, 23:1:95–103

Election Day Battle, 13:1:36–37, 46
settlement of, 13:1:38

Galaxies, life in other, 11:1:4–12

Galland, Isaac, 18:2:134, 246

biography, 19:3:261–84

Galsworthy, John, artist, 1:1:54

Galton, Francis, early developer of statisti-
cal model, 28:1:85, 91, 95, 120

Ganges River, personal experiences at,
24:2:173–88

Garden Grove, 21:4:448–53

problems at, 21:4:450–53

settlement of, 21:4:448–50

Garden of Eden, 13:1:31; 15:3:280–82. *See
also* Adam; Bible; Fall of Adam

Gardner, John, author of *On Moral Fiction*,
21:3:279

Gardner, Leo L., missionary, 23:4:432

Gardner, Mr., shot by Cotton in Nauvoo,
31:1:55

Gardner, Robert, Jr., colonist of Dixie
Cotton Mission, 3:1:65

Gardner, Thomas, in Nauvoo, 31:1:24

Garff, Louis, mission in Mexico, 22:3:293.
See also Mexico

Garment

of Adam, 19:1:44

early Christian, 19:1:56

of Job's daughters, 19:1:55–57

symbolism of, 22:1:31–45

Gates, Jacob

brief biography, 23:3:23n

and 1861 Florence outfitting, 24:3:341–
44, 355–60

nominated as agent to guard against
anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23

Gates, Susa Young, 14:2:148–49;

16:4:475–76; 18:3:380. *See also*

Feminists; Young, Brigham
and Daughters of Utah Pioneers,
31:2:122–23, 125–26

and *Deseret Evening News* genealogy
department, 31:2:122–25

and Elizabeth Claridge McCune,
31:2:121–22, 127–28

influences genealogical work, 31:2:116,
118–35

and International Congress of Geneal-
ogy, 31:2:131–32

and meaning of her poetry, 25:3:64

and temple work, 31:2:120

and Women's Committee, 31:2:126–28,
134

Gathering of Israel, 8:4:427–43

Gause, Hannah, sister of Jesse Gause,
23:4:492

Gause, Jesse, counselor to Joseph Smith,
15:3:262–64; 23:1:109; 23:4:487–
93. *See also* Nauvoo

Gause, Minerva, second wife of Jesse
Gause, 23:4:491–99

Gauss, Carl Frederik, and statistics,
28:1:85, 103

Geary, Edward A., 22:2:141–44, 153
attitude of university toward *BYU
Studies*, 31:4:18

“confessions,” 31:4:16–19

“negative capability” of an editor,
31:4:15

personal philosophy as editor, 31:4:15–
16

relations with university administration,
31:4:17–18

Geauga Agriculture Society, 23:4:473

Geauga County, Ohio, 23:4:474
1830–40, 17:4:399

Gee, George W., leader of Mormons in
Ambrosia, Lee County, Illinois,
18:2:139

Gender role experiences

conflict with, 26:1:12

security of, 26:1:23

Genealogical missionaries, 17:3:355–60

Genealogical research, and Mormon
folklore, 17:1:47. *See also* Elias;
Records

Subject Index

- Genealogical Society of Utah
 founding of, 14:3:313
 Latter-day Saint influence on, 31:2:118,
 126–29, 135
- Genealogy
 Asian, book review, 13:1:110–12
 early Latter-day Saint efforts, 31:2:115–
 35
- General Church Board of Education,
 4:2:114
- General Conference, October 1920, 14:1:97
- General Council, 1:1:72; 2:2:137–38, 142,
 145. *See also* Council of Fifty
- Genesis, Abraham in, 10:4:441–52
- Genesis Apocryphon, 10:4:431–52
- Gentiles, Mormon relations with in Cache
 Valley, 17:2:252–53. *See also* Utah
- Gentry, Leland, on Danite development,
 28:1:12
- Geography, of Book of Mormon, book
 reviews, 30:3:127–42
- Geologic Map, of Utah, 5:3:251–52. *See
 also* Utah
- Geology, and Leonardo da Vinci, 4:2:119–
 32
- George III, king of England, 27:1:15
- Georgetown camp meeting, 27:2:54
- German history, lessons from Nazi era,
 28:2:53
- German settlers, in America, 5:3:233–40
- Germany, 14:2:142–43
 education system in 1800s, 17:2:160–69
 history of the Church in, book review,
 11:2:213–16
 Mormon bibliography, 8:1:73–94
- Gestures, ritual, 19:1:53–54
- Gettysburg, battle of, poems about, 28:4:63,
 65–74, 77, 79–80, 85, 88; 30:1:70
- Gheen, William A.
 brief biography, 23:3:25n
 LDS Church agent, 23:3:25
- Giant Joshua, The*, by Maurine Whipple;
 18:1:91, 95–97; 22:2:148–49. *See
 also* Literature
- Giauque, W. F., Nobel laureate in
 chemistry, 28:4:52
- Gibbons, Eileen. *See* Kump, Eileen
 Gibbons
- Gibson, Walter Murray, Hawaiian Mission,
 and excommunication, 18:1:13–14
- Gibson, William, Scottish convert, on
 poetry, 27:2:30–31
- Giddianhi, and Gadianton robbers,
 15:2:218. *See also* Book of Mormon
- Gideon, call of, 26:4:99–101. *See also*
 Bible
- Gifford, Alpheus, conversion of Brigham
 Young and Heber C. Kimball,
 18:3:397–99. *See also* Young,
 Brigham
- Gift of Aaron, power of revelation
 documented in Dorine and
 Covenants, 24:4:521–32
- Gifts/talents, development and use of,
 16:4:587–88
- Gilbert, Algernon Sidney, 11:4:322
 Jackson County conflict, 14:4:408, 410
- Gilbert, John H., major typesetter for first
 edition of Book of Mormon,
 10:3:261; 12:3:314–15; 18:3:566
- Gillespie, William, in Nauvoo, 31:1:33, 36
- Gillett, Truman
 brief biography, 23:3:23n
 nominated as agent to guard against
 anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23
- Gilliam, Cornelius, Jackson County
 conflict, 14:4:416–17
- Gini coefficient, definition of, 28:1:110
- Gladden, Washington, Social Christian
 leader, 23:1:20
- Glasnost, 30:2:11
- Gnostic Gospel of Philip, eternal marriage,
 17:2:133–34
- Gnosticism, 17:2:132–34
 and creation, 17:3:301–9
- Gnostics, 7:1:11–12
- Goal setting, 16:1:94, 104
- Goates, Rex, helped develop method for
 calculating heat change, 28:4:41, 43
- Goates, Steven, helped develop method for
 calculating heat change, 28:4:43
- God. *See also* Godhead; Jesus Christ
 called of, 23:3:56–57
 children of, 23:3:7
 in control, poem, 3:3:94
 creator, 23:3:72–73, 76
 eternal, 23:3:74
 the Father, 14:1:47–55; 23:3:8, 11, 14–
 15, 74
 forgiveness from, 23:3:11
 guided by spirit of, 23:3:84
 laws of, 23:3:13
 as malign deity, *see* Diabolism
 and man, 15:4:437–40
 nature of, 9:1:106
 and perfection, 29:3:31
 physical body, 8:2:119–20
 picturability of, 8:2:113–25
 priests and kings unto, 23:3:13, 51
 proof of and nature of, book review,
 6:3:186–88
 purposes of, 23:3:18–19, 69–71

God (*continued*)

- relationship to, 23:3:69–70, 74
- in relation to government, 27:3:17–22, 77
- revelation from, 23:3:21
- saving plan of, 22:1:5, 9, 13, 15, 18
- sons of, 23:3:69
- spirit of, 23:3:52, 62, 84
- trials from, 23:3:74
- trust in, 23:3:13, 54, 76
- visualization of, 8:2:124–25
- work of, 23:3:18–19, 69–71
- Yahweh, 25:1:32–37, 44
- Godbeites, 31:2:71–72
 - George D. Watt, experience with, 18:1:61–62
 - Godbeitism, “New Movement,” 14:3:341–44
- Goddard, Ebenezer, influence on Brigham Young, 18:3:288–89
- Goddard, George H.
 - present when Joseph Smith mapped out pioneer route, 2:2:140
 - Sunday school superintendent, thirteenth ward, 24:2:136
- Goddard, Sybil, influence on Brigham Young, 18:3:289
- Godfrey, Kenneth W., 8:1:103–5; 8:2:204–15
- Godhead, 8:2:208–9; 18:2:176; 29:3:31
 - Christian and Mormon, 15:1:74
 - doctrinal origin of, 18:2:212–14
 - early Christian doctrines, 17:3:291–92
 - in early Latter-day Saint theology, 17:3:354
 - theology of John Milton, 24:2:196
- Gods
 - age of, 10:2:136–37
 - Egyptian, 11:2:165–66
- Goethe, Johann Wolfgang von, and nature of Faust’s salvation, 25:3:13
- Gold. *See also* California
 - discovery of, 30:4:31
 - review of Mormons in California, 25:3:130–32
 - rush of 1849, 12:1:124
- Gold Bible, 10:3:316–17. *See also* Book of Mormon; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
- Golden Gate Park, 23:4:432. *See also* San Francisco
- Golden’s Point, mob action at, 31:1:67–69
- Gold-mining mission, 1:2:19–31
- Gold plates. *See also* Book of Mormon; Moroni; Padilla gold plates; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
 - engravings, 19:1:31–40
 - and Greek orphic text, 22:3:262–67
 - Padilla, unauthenticity, 19:1:40
 - physical description, 19:1:22–27
 - purported discovery, 19:1:21–22
- Goldworking, pre-Columbian American, 19:1:27–30. *See also* Archaeology
- Golgotha, poem, 22:2:214
- Gonzalez, Jose, Mexican convert, 22:4:450
- Goodenough, E. R., on Jewish symbolism, 22:3:277–78
- Goodson, John, one of first missionaries to British Isles, 27:1:3, 8
- Gorbachev, Mikhail, 30:2:7–10. *See also* Union of Soviet Socialist Republics
- Gordon, Cyrus H., on Native American origins, 13:1:80–81. *See also* Native Americans
- Gordon, Patrick, 1727 governor of Pennsylvania, 5:3:234
- Goro, Takahashi. *See also* Japan
 - letter to Elder Ensign, 23:2:170
 - translator of Bible into Japanese, 23:2:168
 - wrote *Mormonism and the Mormons*, 23:2:168, 172–73, 175, 177–78
- Goshen, archaeology in, 30:2:67–89
- Gospel, 7:1:3–27; 21:3:291–300. *See also* Doctrine of Christ
 - Book of Mormon definition, 31:3:31–49
 - doctrine of Christ as, 31:3:31–49
 - elaboration of six basic points, 31:3:37–38, 40–41, 43
 - elements of in Book of Mormon, 31:3:31–50
 - everlasting, 16:4:634
 - hope for peace, 30:4:21, 26
 - learning of, 8:3:314–17
 - living of, 8:3:317–21
 - philosophical treatment of, book review, 6:3:190
 - relationship to plan of salvation, 31:3:33
 - restoration of, book review, 8:3:342–45
 - Restored, 14:1:52–54
 - six basic points of, 31:3:32–33
 - as taught by Christ in America, 31:3:38–41
 - as taught by Christ to Nephite disciples, 31:3:41–43
 - as taught by Nephi, 31:3:34–38
 - as test of good, 11:1:37–38
 - theological treatment of, book review, 6:3:190
 - theoretical framework of family’s place in, 27:4:48
 - therapeutic healing power of, 26:1:6, 8–9, 19, 28, 34, 37

- as truth, 14:1:49
- and U.S. foreign policy, 25:1:57
- and violence, 25:1:31
- Gospel Kingdom, of Brigham Young, 18:3:328–76
- Gospel of Jesus Christ, human family, 18:1:3. *See also* Doctrine of Christ
- Gospel of John, 3:1:3
- Gossett, William, 28:1:94–95
- Gossip, warning to historians to avoid, 21:3:263–64
- Gottman, Jean, on dynamism of urban growth and megalopolis, 4:1:8
- Government. *See also* United States of America; United States Constitution and Brigham Young, 4:3:264–67 (*see also* Young, Brigham)
 - Brigham Young's exemption of part in mob violence, 21:4:479
 - checks and balances, 4:2:175
 - European influence on, 13:3:258, 260–64
 - expenditures, 4:2:169–70
 - foreign policy, 13:3:442–52
 - interference with other nations, 13:3:300–304, 344
 - international involvement, 13:3:276–84, 294–95, 435
 - involvement in war, 13:3:318–26, 354–56
 - isolationism, 13:3:359–70
 - laws of man and heaven, 15:1:8
 - limitations of, 13:3:266–72
 - negotiating peace, 13:3:326–34
 - power, 4:2:171
 - regulation, 4:2:173, 176
 - role as peacemaker, 13:3:294–98, 309, 354, 360
 - Roman influence on, 13:3:259–60, 263
 - separation of powers, 13:3:261, 263–66, 267
 - United States, 13:3:251–53
 - in United States and Book of Mormon, 17:1:3–20
- Government of God, constitution, 1:1:71–72. *See also* State of Deseret; United States of America; United States Constitution
- Gowans, E. G., Deseret Sunday School Union Board member, 23:1:25
- Grace
 - and atonement, 30:4:59–61, 63. *See also* Doctrine of Christ; Jesus Christ
 - changing lives, book review, 23:1:121–26
 - salvation by, book review, 30:2:113–16
- Graffam, George W., lieutenant, agent in Uintah, 14:3:375–76
- Graham, Winnifred, mesmerism, 15:2:159–60
- Grand Inquisitor, 3:2:69–70. *See also* Dostoevsky, Fyodor
- Grand Island, possible winter home of Saints, 21:4:478
- Grand River Association, in Kirtland, 12:4:349, 354, 359
- Grandin, Egbert B. *See also* Book of Mormon
 - Kirtland Bank charter, 10:3:252
 - printer of first Book of Mormon, 13:2:218–21
- Granger, Ralph, senator of Ohio, 23:4:472–73
- Grant, Caroline Amanda
 - brief biography, 23:3:60n
 - death of, 23:3:60
 - wife of William Smith, 23:3:60
- Grant, Heber J., 13:2:202–5; 14:1:16–17, 42, 83, 88, 91, 93, 95–98; 25:1:63; 27:1:70; 29:1:5; 27:1:70
 - association with Charles Penrose, 27:1:121
 - Brigham Young, 24:2:134, 137–38, 141–42
 - call to apostleship, 18:1:121–26
 - on Church dances, 24:2:140–42
 - Church president, 12:1:92
 - Japan Mission, 15:2:172
 - in Mexico, 22:4:450
 - mission, 24:2:142–44
 - missionary to Yokohama, 23:2:167
 - mission president, Japan, 12:1:92, 111
 - priesthood duties as a youth, 24:2:138–49
 - and prophecy of Gratianus, 25:3:37
 - Social Advisory Committee reorganized under direction of, 23:1:28
 - St. George Temple fund, 24:2:141–42
 - Sunday school, 24:2:132–36, 146–48
 - Thirteenth Ward (Salt Lake City), 24:2:131–49
 - and welfare program, 14:3:384
 - Woolley, Edwin D., 24:2:131, 136–41, 149
 - and Word of Wisdom, 24:2:144–45
 - on work relief, 5:2:79
 - Young Men's Mutual Improvement Association (YMMIA), 24:2:147–48
- Grant, Jedediah Morgan, 14:2:149
 - book review, 23:4:508
 - brief biography, 23:3:26n; 31:1:32n

- Grant, Jedediah Morgan (*continued*)
 LDS Church agent, 23:3:26
 leader in 1st Company, 31:1:32
- Grant, Ulysses S., 10:2:223. *See also*
 United States of America
 poem about, 28:4:98
- Granville Alexandrian Bank, 23:4:470
- Graphic arts, 10:1:85–86
- Gratianus, Christophilus, alias for Samuel
 Lutz, 1739 prophecy of Restoration,
 25:3:27
- Gratitude, 16:1:86–87; 16:4:609–10, 612
- Great apostasy, politics, 15:1:12
- Great Awakening, 27:3:23, 122. *See also*
 History
- Great Basin, 2:1:106; 3:1:40, 48, 51, 65–69
- Great Britain, 15:4:499–526. *See also*
 England; Immigration; United
 Kingdom
 apathy of Saints, 27:2:102
 beginning of Christianity in, 27:1:13–
 15; 27:2:107
 British empire, 27:2:111
 change in economic attitudes, 27:2:122–
 23
 change in missionary approach,
 27:2:123–24
 class structure, 27:2:109–10
 contributions of British Saints, 27:1:11,
 16–17, 34
 convert baptism growth, 27:2:15–17,
 98, 103, 119
 decline in convert baptisms, 27:1:33;
 27:2:97–104, 98, 119
 demographics of current members,
 27:2:130–31
 demographics of early converts,
 27:1:29–30; 27:2:13, 110, 121–22
 early Church history in, 8:3:326–27
 1860s, Parliament, 27:1:14
 efforts at colonization, 27:2:4
 first area conference, 27:2:21
 growth over past fifty years, 27:2:129
 history of in Kent county, 27:2:11
 humor, 27:2:7–8
 interrelation of religion and state,
 27:1:14; 27:2:107
 kings, 27:1:14–15
 law, 27:1:16; 27:2:8
 LDS Church in, 27:2:110
 legacy of, 27:2:8–11
 literature, 27:2:5–7
 Manchester, England, 27:1:47–54
 Melchizedek priesthood growth,
 27:2:15
 membership and leadership growth,
 27:2:14–15
 membership statistics in 1860s,
 27:1:106
 organization of stakes, 27:2:18–19
 reactions to in religious journals,
 27:2:45–46
 religious activity, 27:2:103
 Roman invasion of, 29:1:49
 secularization of society, 27:2:124
 self-sufficiency, 27:2:20
 social conditions, 27:1:70–71, 99
 units and meetinghouses, 27:2:17–18
 U.S. relations with, 27:2:10
- Great Compromise, in Constitutional
 Convention, 27:3:77–78. *See also*
 History; United States of America;
 United States Constitution
- Great Depression, 5:2:70–72. *See also*
 History
- Great Parliamentary Reform of 1832,
 27:1:26
- Great Revival of 1740, 18:3:287–88
- Great Revival, 9:3:301–20
- Great Salt Lake Basin, 2:2:140, 142, 145–
 46. *See also* Utah
- Great society, as aim of education,
 28:3:17–18
- Greco–Roman, discussion on supernatural
 and natural order, 31:3:53, 55, 58,
 62
- Greek art, 9:1:59–62
 non-Mediterranean, 12:1:62
- Greek Catholic, 9:2:133
- Greek culture, 9:4:414
- Greek historiography, classical, 31:2:142–
 43
- Greek orthodox, 9:2:133
- Greek philosophy, 14:1:47–48
- Greek poets, mythology, and allegory,
 9:4:414–16, 440
- Greek politics, 15:1:23
- Greek religion, 9:4:414
- Greeks, Jewish people ruled by, 9:2:120,
 159
- Greek version of New Testament, book
 review, 9:2:230;
- Green, Duff, assisted with Mormon fund-
 raising mission, 15:1:106–7
- Green, Jim, stories about, 30:1:15–16
- Green, John A., 7:1:48
 on Marcel Schwob, writer, 8:2:147–57
- Green, Robert
 death of his horses, 30:1:22–23
 love of granddaughter Dolly, 30:1:12–
 13
 personality, 30:1:8

Subject Index

- Green, Sister, in Nauvoo, 31:1:56
- Greene, Evan M., 21:2:156
 brief biography, 23:3:25n
 LDS Church agent, 23:3:25
- Greene, John Portineus, on expulsion of
 Mormons, 12:4:532–33
- Greene, Susan Kent, mother of Lula Greene
 Richards, niece of Brigham Young,
 21:2:156
- Greencastle, Pennsylvania, Sidney Rigdon
 preaches in, 21:1:53
- Greenway, John, on folk songs, 3:1:58
- Grey, Zane. *See also* Cowboy
 and anti-Mormonism, 18:4:483–90
 book review, 25:3:126
 and James Simpson Emmett, 18:4:485,
 491–503
- Griffiths, Ethan, in Nauvoo, 31:1:44
- Griggs, Thomas, diary of emigration to
 Florence, 24:3:354–55, 360–61. *See
 also* Mormon trails
- Grimshaw, Jonathan
 and 1855 amalgamated text of King
 Follett Discourse, 18:2:195–97 (*see
 also* Nauvoo; Smith, Joseph, Jr.)
 scribe, 11:4:460
- Griswold v. Connecticut*, 27:3:151–52
- Gross, Samuel, on surgical technique of
 Nathan Smith, 21:2:145
- Gross national product, 11:1:21, 24
 and standard of living, 11:1:21–22
- Grotius, Hugo, sixteenth-century developer
 of laws of war, 13:3:313–14, 317
- Grouard, Benjamin F., mission to Society
 Islands, book review, 31:2:182–83
- Grover, Thomas, in Nauvoo, 31:1:49
- Grover, William N. *See also* Martyrdom
 acquitted, 23:3:49
 tried for murder of Joseph and Hyrum
 Smith, 23:3:21, 26, 36, 42
- Groves, Elisha
 brief biography, 23:3:25n
 LDS Church agent, 23:3:25
- Gudmundsson, Gudmundur, early Danish
 convert, 9:2:218
- Gudmundsson, Kristmann, Danish novelist,
 9:2:215
- Guild of St. George, 5:3:228–29
- Gully, Samuel
 brief biography, 23:3:31n
 meeting at store of, 23:3:31, 33–34
- Gunnarsson, Gunnar, Danish historical
 novelist, 9:2:215
- Gupta
 dynasty, 12:1:60
 statue, 12:1:60, 65
- Guthrie, W. K. C., on historical assump-
 tions, 31:2:140
- ## H
- Haberman, A. L., 2:2:111
- Hades, 22:3:268–69
- Hadith*, impact on Islamic historiography,
 31:2:145–56
- Hafidason, Thorarin, early Danish convert
 and missionary, 9:2:218
- Haggai, Zechariah, book review, 28:4:120–
 21
- Hagoth. *See also* Hawaii Loa
 evidence, 17:1:62–63
 Hawaii Loa legend, 17:1:70–73
 parallels with other traditions, 17:1:63–
 69
 in Polynesian tradition, 17:1:59–73
- Hague Conference, 13:3:327–28, 318, 329,
 330–32, 335, 378–79
- Haight, Isaac C., travel through Iowa,
 21:4:464
- Hajime, Nakazawa, first Japanese convert,
 23:2:170. *See also* Japan
- Halacha, legal writings of Talmud,
 21:3:354–56
- Hale, Emma. *See* Smith, Emma Hale
- Hale, Reuben, brother of Emma Smith,
 10:3:276
- Hales, Henry William, early Canadian
 convert, 27:1:21
- Hales, Isabella, Relief Society general
 treasurer, 27:1:82
- Half-Breed Tract (Iowa), and Isaac
 Galland, 19:3:264–65, 267, 271–75,
 282–83
- Halivni, David Weiss, Talmud scholar,
 21:3:347
- Hall, Brother, in Nauvoo, 31:1:60
- Hall, H. L., 22:4:443, 449, 451
- Hall, Jane, in Nauvoo, 31:1:33, 46
- Hall, Mr.
 accuses Brigham Young of involvement
 in Irvine Hodge murder, 23:3:65
 lawyer, 23:3:65
- Hallett, Clark
 brief biography, 23:3:90n
 fired on by mob, 23:3:90
- Hamblin, Jacob, Santa Clara home,
 restoration of, 18:3:275–79
- Hamilton Hotel, Nauvoo, Illinois, 24:1:87,
 90, 97, 102–3
- Hamilton, Alexander, 27:3:73–80. *See also*
 History; United States of America;
 United States Constitution; War

- Hamilton, Alexander (*continued*)
 on war making power, 4:1:28
- Hamilton, Rev. Mr., in Nauvoo, 31:1:36
- Hamilton, Robert, in Nauvoo, 31:1:37
- Hamlet*, 16:4:623–24. *See also*
 Shakespeare, William
 Polonius, 16:4:623
- Hammarskjold, Dag, 2:2:150, 175
- Hancock, Levi Ward, 2:1:99; 8:2:130–42;
 11:4:483–84, 490
 on Mercantile and Mechanical
 Association Board, 23:3:39 (*see also*
 Taylor, John)
 in Nauvoo, 31:1:44
- Hancock, Mosiah, report of Joseph Smith's
 knowledge of Salt Lake destination,
 2:2:140–41
- Hancock, Solomon
 brief biography, 23:3:89n
 letter from about Lima, Illinois,
 mobbings, 23:3:89–90
- Hancock County, Illinois, mob in, 31:1:69
- Hancock Eagle*
 Bullock receives extras of as aid with
 history, 31:1:73
 Bullock to get subscribers for, 31:1:54
 Bullock told not to associate with,
 31:1:66
- Handcart companies, 2:2:271–72; 9:2:219
 and Brigham Young, 18:3:348–52
- Handcart Trail, 21:4:423–24. *See also*
 Mormon trails
- Handel, George Frederick
 biography, 25:2:31, 34–39
Messiah, 25:2:32–33, 37–38
- Hanke, Gauleiter Karl, 28:2:58–59
- Hanks, Marion D.
 ancestors, 27:2:3
 college experience, 27:2:5
 experience as mission president, 27:2:4
 Scottish grandmother, 27:2:4, 11
- Hanoi, Vietnam, 8:1:47–48, 56. *See also*
 Vietnam; War
- Hanover, New Hampshire, 21:2:146, 151
- Hansen, L. Taylor, *He Walked the
 Americas*, 6:3:172
- Harald, of Norway, 9:2:210–11
- Harden hearts, translation, 9:2:157–58
- Harding, Sister, in Nauvoo, 31:1:62
- Hardman, Mark, early missionary to South
 Seas, 23:4:432
- Hardman, William, letter to, from William
 Clayton, 12:1:120–23
- Harker, Joseph, journal excerpts, 20:1:103
- Harmon, Alpheus, missionary, 30:4:30
- Harmony, in theological concepts, 14:3:354
- Harmony, Pennsylvania, 22:4:457–58
- Harp of Zion*, Mormon poetry, 27:1:85–95
- Harrington, Leonard E., bishop of
 American Fork, Utah, 23:2:186
- Harris, Eliza and Edmund, and wreck of
Julia Ann, 29:2:5
- Harris, Franklin S., 16:4:466–67
 BYU approved as university, 16:4:467
 Church in Japan, 15:2:196
 graduate division at BYU, 16:4:467
 new vision for BYU, 16:4:466–67
- Harris, George W.
 brief biography, 23:3:29n
 nominated as alderman, 23:3:29
- Harris, James R., 8:1:37–46
- Harris, John B., 8:2:240–42
- Harris, Martin, 9:4:511. *See also* Anthon,
 Charles; Book of Mormon; Smith,
 Joseph, Jr.
 background of, 23:1:113
 biography, 24:4:400–402
 Book of Mormon manuscript, 17:1:34–
 35
 and Charles Anthon, 10:3:325–52
 declaration of existence of golden
 plates, 23:1:112–15
 expected rapid success, 9:3:368
 family copy of Book of Common
 Prayer, 24:4:406–7, 428
 finances printing of Book of Mormon,
 12:4:471
 handwriting/signature, 24:4:405–8,
 418–21, 425–28
 and Hofmann document, 20:4:321
 home, 9:3:348
 letter to Walter Conrad, 23:1:117–18
 letter to William W. Phelps, 24:4:398,
 400, 402–12, 414, 418–28, 474
 as scribe, 17:1:35
 testimony of Book of Mormon,
 24:4:401–3
- Harris, William, 14:2:142
- Harris letter (Hofmann document),
 24:4:398–414
 handwriting analysis of, 24:4:405–8,
 425–28
 Jackson, Ronald Vern's handwriting
 analysis of, 24:4:407–8
 James, Rhett Stephens's style analysis
 of, 24:4:408–11
 physical observations, 24:4:405, 422–
 24
 style analysis of, 24:4:408–11
 text, 24:4:403, 418–21
- Harrison, Benjamin, 10:2:230. *See also*
 United States of America

Subject Index

301

- Harrison, G. T., on alleged prophecies of Joseph Smith, 3:3:55–56, 60
- Harrison, Lavinia
daughter of Richard Harrison, 23:3:50
funeral of, 23:3:50
- Harrison, Richard
brief biography, 23:3:50n
funeral of daughter of, 23:3:50
John Taylor boarded with in Liverpool, 23:3:50, 68
John Taylor receives visit from, 23:3:68
wife of, 23:3:50, 68
- Harrison, William Henry, negotiation of treaty of 1804, 21:4:493
- Hart, James H., 13:4:517
book review, 19:1:125–26
- Hartshorn, Clara Charlotte, 12:2:174; 14:2:221
- Hartshorne, Charles, 15:1:75
- Harvard Medical School, 21:2:132
- Harvard University, 28:3:20
- Harvey, Basil, grandfather of Henry Bigler, 30:4:29
- Harvey, Thomas H., and Mormons in Nebraska, 24:3:286–88
- Hastings, Lansford W., author of *Emigrants Guide to Oregon and California*, 21:4:409
- Hauck, R. Richard, on use of distance and direction in Book of Mormon geography, 30:3:131–32
- Haun's Mill Massacre, 2:2:241; 13:1:62–67; 13:4:535–41; 23:1:95–103; 26:2:16, 22; 28:1:5, 10, 16, 29. *See also* Missouri
account of Amanda Smith, 13:4:540
account of Catherine Fuller, 13:4:535
account of David Demming, 26:2:41
account of Elijah Reed, 26:2:39
account of Moses Kelly, 26:2:41
account of Mosiah Benner, 13:4:540
account of Nathan Knight, 26:2:41
account of Robert L. Hill, 26:2:31
account of Ruth Naper, 26:2:39
account of Tarlton Lewis, 13:4:541; 26:2:40
account of William Seely, 26:2:41–42
compared to Mountain Meadows Massacre, 18:3:362
role of Samuel Bogart, 26:2:41
victims of, 26:2:38–39
witnesses of, 26:2:34
- Haven, Jesse, and early Mormon imprints in South Africa, 20:4:404–8
- Hawaii
early missionaries, 12:1:80–81
LDS Church in, book review, 17:3:379–81
- Hawaii Loa, Hagoth legend, 17:1:70–73. *See also* Hagoth
- Hawaiian Mission, 2:1:30–31; 18:1:13. *See also* Sandwich Islands
- Hawaiian Temple excursion, from Japan, 12:1:93
- Hawaiian values, book review, 26:3:125–28
- Hawkins, Leo, scribe, 11:4:460
- Haws, Peter, Nauvoo House Association, 23:3:9
- Hawthorne, Nathaniel. *See also* Literature; *Scarlet Letter, The*
description of city in Scotland, 27:2:28
meets Orson Pratt, 8:3:270–72
on sin, 1:1:21–36
- Hay, Denys, historical interpretation of Italian renaissance, 6:1:5–7
- Hayburn Case, 16:3:353–54
- Hayes, Rutherford, B., 10:2:224. *See also* United States of America
- Haynie, Ella, colonist in Colonia Oaxaca, Mexico, 5:3:165. *See also* Mexico
- Hàvamål: The Sayings of the High One*, 9:2:209, 220
- Head, Franklin, Indian Superintendent, 14:3:371–73
- Healing
by faith, 8:2:127–33
mesmerism, 15:2:153
- Health, LDS disease rates, 26:1:84–88. *See also* Word of Wisdom
- Heart, in Nephi's psalm, 21:3:363, 366, 371–72
- Heat of mixing, 28:4:28, 32, 34
- Heaton, H. Grant, president of Chinese Mission, 12:1:85, 88–91, 95
- Heavenly book, book given by heavenly council, 26:4:80
- Heavenly council
apocryphal writings, 7:1:3–27
issuances of prophetic commission, 26:4:67
- Heavenly visitation, 15:1:9
- Hebraisms, in Book of Mormon, 11:1:50–60. *See also* Book of Mormon
- Hebrew government, and Book of Mormon, 17:1:18–19. *See also* Israel
- Hebrew origins, of Catholicism and temple, 21:1:4–5
- Hebrew School, and Oliver Cowdery, 12:4:421–26
- Hedonism, Theodore Dreiser on, 3:2:41
- Heian sculpture, 12:1:69
- Heidegger, Martin, 1:1:12

- Heirship, family temple work, 14:3:307
- Helaman, exodus as proof text, 30:3:116–17. *See also* Book of Mormon
- Hell, 23:3:72
in early Mormon thought, 25:3:95
- Henry VIII, king of England, 27:1:15
- Henry II, king of England, 27:1:14
- Henry III, king of England, 27:1:14
- Henshaw, William, 27:2:53, 57–58, 60–61
- Heraï legend, 10:2:135–58
- Herald-Republican*, genealogical column, 31:2:122
- Heritage of the Desert, The*, by Zane Grey, 18:4:486, 493–95, 500
- Herodotus, 22:3:271
influence on Greek historiography, 31:2:143
- Herring, George, mission to Indians, 21:4:507. *See also* Native Americans
- Herring, Joseph. *See also* Native Americans mission to Indians, 21:4:507; 23:3:80
Mohawk convert, 23:3:80
- Hertzprung-Russell diagram, 8:1:8–10, 13, 16, 18–19, 21
- Hesperian Harp*, 23:4:398
- Hevelius, Johannes, 13:1:74–78
- Heywood, Joseph Leland
administered to, 31:1:71
asked Bullock to get subscribers for *Eagle*, 31:1:54
brief biography, 31:1:47
discussion with Bullock, 31:1:65
given letter of attorney, 31:1:47
loan to Bullock of garment, 31:1:40
order to Bullock for tent poles, 31:1:59, 63
order delivered to, 31:1:56
and panic to leave Nauvoo, 31:1:67
- Hiawatha*, 4:2:140–47
- Hickman, Josiah E., 11:1:99–103; 11:3:311–16
journal entries, 11:1:100–103
oration of 1894, 11:3:311–16
- Hidalgo, Miguel, author of “Cry of Dolores,” 22:4:452
- Hierarchy, in Japan, 6:3:145–46
- Higbee, Elias, 26:2:33–34, 36, 38
letter to Hyrum Smith, book review, 6:3:180
- Higbee, Francis M., in Nauvoo, 31:1:59
- Higbee, Isaac
brief biography, 23:3:49n; 31:1:31n
and Indian relations, 18:3:443, 447
judge of Hodge murder trial, 23:3:49
justice of the peace in Nauvoo, 31:1:31–47
prayed at Nauvoo Temple, 31:1:66, 71, 73–74
verdict on Irvine Hodge murder, 23:3:58
- Higginson, George, and Parley P. Pratt, 15:2:237
- High Council, meeting of, 23:3:28
- High Priests Quorum, meeting of in Nauvoo, 23:3:23, 33–34
- High Priests, 1877 reorganization, 20:1:31
- High Quorum. *See also* Holy Order
definition of, 23:3:35
meeting of, 23:3:35, 50, 53, 63, 68, 78, 83, 86–88
- Hill, Elisha, affidavit, 13:4:527
- Hill, Marvin S.
on cultural forces and Joseph Smith, 30:3:30–33
question-begging, 30:3:33
- Hill Cumorah, 14:2:202. *See also* Gold plates; Moroni; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
- Hilsman, Roger, U.S. undersecretary of state for Far Eastern affairs, 12:1:4
- Hinckley, Gordon B., missionary experience in England, 27:1:9–10
- Hindu, reflections on, 24:2:173–88
- Hinduism, and Mark Twain, 11:2:127
- Hinkle, George M., 26:2:6, 10–13, 16
apostate, 2:2:245
and Danites, 14:4:445
joined Rigdonites, 21:1:62
- Hinkley, May Green, 21:2:247
- Hirshson, Stanley P., faulty sources for biography of Brigham Young, 18:3:460
- Histadrut, Israel’s General Federation of Labor, 9:2:132
- Historians. *See also* Historiography; History
Arabic, 31:2:146–48
early Mexican, 17:1:101–7
historical assumptions of, 31:2:140–41
Latter-day Saints as, 31:2:139–41, 151–72
Michael Oakeshott’s view of, 31:2:155–56
nature of work, 31:2:159–60
study of Mormon, book review, 29:2:117–21
tasks of, 31:1:141
writing of Church history, 21:3:259–78
- Historical-critical method
in analyzing LDS scripture, 31:3:66–72
need for LDS scholars’ understanding

- of, 31:3:68–69
- Historiography, 17:2:207, 241; 31:2:140–72. *See also* Books; Historian;
- History, New Mormon
- American, from 1840–1860, 30:1:73–74
- anti-Mormon, 10:3:284–314
- book review, 19:2:253–56
- and Carl Becker, 1:1:59–67
- Carl Becker's definition of, 31:2:5
- Chinese, 31:2:144
- Christian, 31:2:150–52
- Greek, 31:2:142–43
- Islamic, 31:2:144–48
- Jewish, 30:3:34, 31:2:148–50
- Latter-day Saint, 31:2:151–72
- Latter-day Saint origins in New York, 9:3:241–45
- History, 7:3:171–87. *See also* Historian; Historiography
- of Americas, epic poem, book review, 20:4:431–33
- basic Mormon, book review, 28:1:125–27
- bias and misuse of evidence, 27:4:89–95
- of Brigham Young, authorship, 22:3:367–74
- early Mormonism, book review, 28:2:113–15
- and economics, book review, 3:1:65–69
- and folklore, 17:1:40
- importance of, 13:1:68–70
- Latter-day Saint, before 1847, 2:1:106
- Latter-day Saint, Old Testament as model, 30:4:123–24
- losing popularity, 28:2:47
- Missouri River, 1846–52, book review, 28:3:113–17
- of modern Mormonism, book review, 20:2:222–24
- Mormon, new views, book reviews, 28:1:123–25
- Mormons in the West, 1847–69, book review, 29:2:126–27
- nature of, 5:2:133–34
- need for, 28:2:48
- novels, 24:2:246–49
- and psychohistory, book review, 23:2:248–51
- of women in the Church, book review, 31:1:103–6
- writing, book review, 30:1:94–97
- History, New Mormon. *See also* Arrington, Leonard; Books; History
- assumptions of, 30:3:23–40
- and Gary Novak, 30:4:117–21
- historical objectivism of, 30:3:25–27, 33, 35
- History of Illinois*, 2:2:248
- “History” of Joseph Smith, 23:3:49, 51
- History of the Church*, 2:2:142; 14:1:73; 23:4:398–99, 483
- an affirmation of faith, 31:2:56
- authorship, 30:1:77–78
- book review, 17:2:241–49
- compiling, 30:1:76–79
- early attempts to write, 11:4:460–73
- history of writing and publication of, 21:1:101–22
- inaccurate claims about, in *Journal of Joseph*, 21:1:101–2
- influence of Willard Richards, 31:2:42–44
- King Follett Discourse in, 18:2:191–92
- narrative framework of, 31:2:44
- publication of, 9:3:255–58
- rough draft of, 31:2:47
- scribes for, 11:4:440–60
- sources for, 21:1:105–22
- Willard Richards's role in, 31:2:42–60
- History of the Saints*, 14:2:142
- History of the Scandinavian Library*, 14:1:42
- History of Utah*, 6:3:172
- Bancroft, 12:1:125
- Hitchcock, Emanuel, anti-Mormon letter, 11:3:289–91
- Hitchcock, P. M., letter from, regarding levy of debt from Joseph Smith, 11:4:526
- Hitler, Adolf, 10:1:47–49; 28:2:49. *See also* Germany; Naziism; War
- on “artichoke method,” 3:3:7
- atrocities of, 28:2:50
- societies that accepted, 28:2:51
- Hittite treaties, 24:2:154–59
- Hittite writings, 10:4:467
- Hizen, Mr., murder of, 23:3:48
- Hoagland, Abraham, traveling bishop, 23:2:184
- Hoagland, Elizabeth, first wife of George Q. Cannon, 27:1:99, 110
- Hobbie v. Unemployment Appeals Comm'n*, 27:3:112–13
- Ho Chi Minh, 6:3:154; 8:1:53. *See also* Vietnam
- and independence, 12:1:10
- Hodge, Abraham C.
- brief biography, 23:3:48n
- joined Sidney Rigdon, 23:3:48
- Hodge, Amos C. *See also* Carthage; Martyrdom; Nauvoo; Smith, Joseph, Jr.

- Hodge, Amos C. (*continued*)
 accompanied bodies of Joseph and Hyrum Smith from Carthage, 23:3:48
 arrested for murder of John Miller, 23:3:48
 arrested for theft, 23:3:53
 brief biography, 23:3:48n
 released on murder charge, 23:3:49
 seventies quorum president, 23:3:48
 William Smith seeks release of, 23:3:60–62
- Hodge, Irvine
 brother of accused murderers, 23:3:57
 stabbed to death, 23:3:57–58
- Hodge, Stephen
 arrested for murder of John Miller, 23:3:48
 hanged, 23:3:78
 moved from graveyard, 23:3:78
 sent to penitentiary, 23:3:49
- Hodge, William
 arrested for murder of John Miller, 23:3:48
 hanged, 23:3:78
 moved from graveyard, 23:3:78
 sent to penitentiary, 23:3:49
- Hofmann, Mark W., 20:4:325–44;
 24:4:406, 474
 basic chronology, 29:1:80–102
 bibliography of books about, 29:1:103–24
 book reviews, 29:1:67–79
 document forger, 27:4:5–12
- Hofmann documents published in *BYU Studies*
 Anthon transcript, 20:4:321–47
 Lucy Mack Smith letter, 22:4:455–65
- Hoge, Joseph P.
 brief biography, 23:3:38n
 letter to on repeal of Nauvoo charter, 23:3:37–38
 in Nauvoo, 31:1:52
- Holbrook, Joseph, 27:1:20
- Holburn, Hajo, German historian, 28:2:51
- Holland, Jeffrey R., 28:3:71–72
 “Hollow Men, The,” 9:4:412
 “Hollow of the Three Hills, The,” 1:1:21
- Holton, Egan, nominated as agent to guard against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23
- Holy Ghost
 baptism of fire, 31:3:41, 43
 and enduring to end, 31:3:38
 functions of, 31:3:37
 gifts of, 16:4:634–35
 poem, 22:1:108
 reception of, 12:4:356–58
 sin against, 16:4:638
- Holy Land, travel guide, 14:3:393–95
- Holy Order. *See also* High Quorum
 definition of, 23:3:35
 meeting of, 23:3:35, 50, 53, 63, 68, 78, 83, 86–88
- Holy Spirit, in teaching, 12:2:209, 214–16
- Home. *See also* Children; Education; Family; Young, Brigham
 education in, 10:1:6, 8–9, 11
 and office, poem, 22:4:440
 poem, 4:1:50
- Home industry, 23:3:39
- Home literature fiction, and Nephi Anderson, 25:2:3
- Home missionaries
 in Cache Stake, 17:1:97–99
 early history, 17:1:74–79
 in Salt Lake Stake, 17:1:88–96
- Home teaching, 13:2:152–53; 16:3:397
 in Vietnam, 10:2:187–95
- Homosexuality, 26:1:8, 13, 15, 21–23, 26, 33
 negative consequences of, 19:4:464
 study of, 19:4:459
- Honesty, gospel teachings of, 14:1:52
- Hong Kong mission, 12:1:99
 missionary work, 12:1:89, 91
- Hooper, Walter, friend of C. S. Lewis, 9:2:221–22, 224
- Hoover, J. Edgar, 9:4:430–31
- Hopkins, Gerard Manley, 21:3:361
- Hopkins, Mark, model of teaching, 12:2:210–12
- Horace, 5:2:91–93
 on poetry, 22:4:472, 476
- Horse Shoe Prophecy, folklore, 17:1:44–45
- Hospitals, relief for poor, 1850–1930, 18:1:77
- Host of Israel, army of Israel, 13:1:55–56
- Hotchkiss Syndicate, and Isaac Galland, 19:3:278–81
- House of Israel, in allegory of olive tree, 30:3:78–83
- House of Representatives, 23:4:473
- House of Seven Gables, The*, 1:1:28–29
- House of Stuart, 27:1:15
- Howe, Asael, newspaper editor with anti-Mormon sentiments, 9:4:492
- Howe, Eber D.
 anti-Mormon sentiments expressed, 10:3:285, 343–44
 Kirtland Bank failure used to purge

- Mormons from communities, 23:4:480
 newspaper editor with anti-Mormon sentiments, 9:4:495
- Howe, John, Brigham Young's great-grandfather, 18:3:288
- Howell family, erected grist mills in Topsfield, Massachusetts, 14:1:62
- Howells, William, 27:1:18; 27:2:64
- Howells family, British converts and emigrants to Salt Lake City, 27:1:18
- Hoyle, Fred, author of *The Nature of the Universe*, 4:1:13, 16
- Hsia dynasty, 6:3:130. *See also* China
- Hsuan-tsang, 12:1:66. *See also* China
- Hubble Family Papers, interview with David Whitmer, 14:4:483
- Huebener, Helmuth, book review, 25:3:132. *See also* Germany; Naziism
- Huet, Gedion, French writer, comments on *Apuleius Metamorphoses*, 5:3:197–98
- Hughes, Jonathan, on Mormon origins, 18:3:286
- Hughes, William, Welsh convert, claimed healing miracle, 27:2:59, 61
- Hugo, Victor, 8:2:155–56
- Hull Papers, description, 14:4:463, 467
- Human behavior, 26:1:3. *See also* Behavior modification
 book review, 13:4:587
 cognition in, 26:1:65
 emotion in, 26:1:65
 social constructionism, 26:1:56–60, 66
 theories of, mechanistic, 26:1:55–58
- Human conflict, 22:4:467
- Humanism, 6:1:14–17, 19
 and Dostoevsky, 2:1:64
 and modern art, 1:1:51–57
 and theistic view contrasted, 19:4:462
 in Victorian literature, 4:3:196
- Humanistic movement, 21:2:190–92
- Humanity, and practical Christianity, 29:1:35
- Human nature, Brigham Young on, 11:1:78–79
- Human relations, and leadership, 10:4:498–500
- Humans
 as divine creations, 10:1:31–42
 morality in, 26:1:69
 self consciousness in, 26:1:66
 as social creatures, 10:1:45
 as socialized beings, 26:1:69
- Human sacrifice, and book of Abraham, 9:4:473–80. *See also* Abraham, book of
- Humboldt, Alexander, 17:1:105–6
- Humboldt, Wilhelm von, influence on Karl G. Maeser, 17:2:155, 164–65
- Humility, 14:1:7–8
 God and man, 15:1:7
- Humor, 17:1:55–58. *See also* Folklore
 British, 27:2:7
 and human misfortune, 5:3:185–86
 of *Keep-A-Pitchinin*, 14:3:331–44
 in *Lazarillo de Tormes*, 5:3:183–91
 Mormon, collection of “curious situations,” book review, 15:4:541–42
 Mormonism, 14:2:272
 in Mormon novels, book review, 20:1:124–26
- Humphreys, Martha, Australian emigrant, 27:2:76–77
- Hunt, Daniel D.
 brief biography, 23:3:23n
 nominated as agent to guard against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23
- Hunter, Edward, 16:3:378, 380, 382–84, 386, 394; 23:2:183. *See also* Nauvoo
 brief biography, 23:3:8n
 donates land for Seventies' Hall, 23:3:8
 Mechanics Association committee and trustee, 23:3:33, 36, 39
 nominated as city councilor, 23:3:29
 writes about Nauvoo, 31:1:90–92
- Hunter, Howard W., on missionary work in Asia, 12:1:6
- Hunter, Jesse D.
 brief biography, 23:3:26n
 LDS Church agent, 23:3:26
- Hunting, short story, 9:2:198–208
- Huntington, Dimick B.
 and Danites, 14:4:435 (*see also* Danites; Missouri)
 military action against Native Americans, 18:3:437, 439 (*see also* Native Americans)
- Huntington, Oliver B., reports on building Nauvoo, 2:2:133
- Huntington, Prescindia, in Kirtland, 20:2:156–57
- Huntington, William, meeting with James Allen, 21:4:475
- Hunt, James H., observations of Mormons in Daviess county by, 26:2:47–48
- Hunt, Jefferson, 8:2:129; 9:4:514
- Hurlbut, D. Philastus
 allegations against Joseph Smith, Jr., 10:3:284–303, 309, 310, 312–14
 on character of the Smiths, 24:4:492–95

- Hurlbut, D. Philastus (*continued*)
 testimonials about Smith family,
 30:4:70–74
- Hurst, Blanche, colonist in Colonia Juarez,
 on poverty, 5:3:157–58
- Husband-wife relationships, Brigham
 Young on, 18:3:381–83. *See also*
 Family; Young, Brigham
- Huss, John, 23:2:139
- Hutton, James, geologist, 23:1:42–47
- Hyde, Jeanetta, initiates genealogical
 lessons at general conference,
 31:2:131
- Hyde, John, writes to Bernardino Drovetti
 concerning Antonio Lebolo, 31:3:14
- Hyde, John, Jr., 16:2:305–12; 22:1:73–83
- Hyde, Orson, 2:1:90; 2:2:139; 9:4:500–501;
 11:4:327–28, 490, 505; 13:4:501–2;
 15:4:501–23; 18:2:168; 21:3:310,
 317; 23:4:469–73, 475; 27:1:3, 8;
 27:2:80
 biography of, book review, 18:4:585–86
 brief biography, 23:3:10n
 to buy cloth for tabernacle, 23:3:51
 canvas for Nauvoo Tabernacle,
 19:3:416–21
 debated with John E. Page, 31:1:55, 56
 efforts with petitions, 26:2:33–34
 encouragement of Saints to enlist in
 Mexican War, 21:4:483
 at engravers for seal for the Twelve,
 23:3:34
 Jackson County conflict, 14:4:406, 416–
 17
 at laying of cornerstone of Nauvoo
 Temple, 23:3:49–50
 and mission to England, 2:1:90
 at Nauvoo Temple, 31:1:53
 and prayer rods, 24:4:530
 preached in Nauvoo, 31:1:61
 political activity of, 10:4:488–90
 president of Quorum of the Twelve,
 18:3:403
 read letter from Brigham Young and
 Willard Richards, 31:1:57
 scribe, 11:4:334–35, 444, 506–7
 shook hands with Bullock, 31:1:42, 45
 soliciting federal aid for move west,
 21:4:408–9
 speech of at Seventies' Hall dedication
 on unity, 23:3:10–11
 spoke in Nauvoo, 31:1:30, 32
 and State of Deseret, 29:4:14
 on temporal welfare, 3:3:18
A Timely Warning to the People of
England, 27:1:31
- Hyde, William, 27:2:72–73
 attitude towards U.S. government,
 21:4:477
 brief biography, 23:3:24n
 LDS Church agent, 23:3:24
 initial attitude towards Battalion,
 21:4:486
- Hyde Park Branch, in London, creation of,
 27:2:17–18
- Hyde v. Hyde*, 22:1:73–83
- Hymn of the Pearl*, 22:1:36. *See also*
 Gnostic Gospel of Philip
- Hymns, 23:4:389–400
 and Benjamin C. Elsworth, 12:4:529–31
 and David W. Rogers, 12:4:528–27
 and Emma Smith, 12:4:503–5
 first Latter-day Saint hymnal, 12:4:
 503–5
 stories and messages, book review,
 28:2:120–23
- Hyperinflation, and developing countries,
 6:2:80–82. *See also* Inflation
- Hypernesia, 21:2:192
- Hyperspace
 as a fourth dimension, 20:3:282
 and Kingdoms of Glory, 20:3:293
- Hypocephali
 British Museum, 9:1:92–94
 Florence, 9:1:90
 Meux, 9:1:91
 Nash, 9:1:94
- Hypocephalus, 17:3:259–60
- I**
- Ibsen, Henrik, 4:1:43–49, 51–52. *See also*
 Literature
- Ibn Khaldūn, identified social laws,
 30:2:148
- Iceland, 9:2:212–20
 influences in Utah, 9:2:219
 literature, 9:2:214
 and pioneer tradition, 9:2:212
- Icelandic mission, 9:2:219
- Idaho Historical Society, 9:2:225
- Idaho, history, sugar beets, 8:1:106–7
- Ideals, 4:1:17–18, 23
 of Mormons and non-Mormons in Utah,
 10:4:425–28
- Ideal society, and Brigham Young, 5:1:3–
 18
- Idioms, 21:1:72
- Ignition, in combustion, 26:3:87–88
- Ignorance, 17:3:275–90
- Iguanas, on Galápagos Islands, 2:1:48
- Illinois

Subject Index

- frontier conditions in, 8:2:204–15
 anti-Mormon sentiments developed, 8:2:204–15
- Illinois persecutions, 23:3:21–31, 40, 42–44, 46, 49, 59, 73, 74
 burning houses at Lima, 23:3:88–90
 mob violence around Nauvoo, 23:3:88–96
 policy of nonreaction to, 23:3:88–96
- Imagery, verbal, 10:1:89
- Imagination, and soul, 9:4:407–20
- Immigrants. *See also* Immigration
 anti-immigrant sentiments, 3:2:27, 29
 British Latter-day Saints, to Nauvoo, 31:1:77–85
 Catholic, 3:2:28, 35
 of 1840s, 3:2:27
 help with westward trek, 31:1:84–85
 letters from Nauvoo, 31:1:89–98
 to Nauvoo, 31:1:89–98
 as part of Papal plot, 3:2:28
 prohibition of, 3:2:39
 threat of, 3:2:27
- Immigration. *See also* Emigration;
 Immigrants
 converts to Nauvoo, 3:3:21
 from England, 17:3:339–41
 European, and 1861 Florence outfitting, 24:3:350–53 (*see also* Mormon trails)
 laws in New York, 3:2:30
 of LDS from Great Britain, 27:1:31–32
 Perpetual Emigration Fund Company, 3:3:21
 of Scots, 27:2:35
 travel by ship, 27:1:103
 voyage of *Ellen Maria*, 27:1:57–65
 Welsh, book review, 28:2:124–27
 wealthy help immigrants, 3:3:30
- Immortality
 in Apocalypse of Peter, 15:2:134
 Dostoevsky's theory of, 2:1:58–63, 67
- Imperialism, 12:1:32
 Western, as scapegoat, 6:3:153–54, 162
- Improvement Era, The*, 13:2:143, 148–50
- In re Snow*, 27:3:99–103
- In Tragic Life* by Vardis Fisher, 18:1:37–38
- Inanna, and seven ordinances, 22:1:41
- Incarnation, Mormon view of, 16:4:635–36
- Independence, Missouri, 13:1:10, 13; 14:2:209–10
- Independency, 27:3:13
- India
 consumption, 24:2:178–80
 personal experiences in, 24:2:173–88
 poems about, 28:1:51–82
 religion, 24:2:183–88
- India Mission, 12:3:262–78
 Amos Milton Musser, 12:3:268, 273
 Banaras, India, 12:3:266
 Benjamin F. Dewey, 12:3:269
 Chauncey West, 12:3:268–69
 Church membership, 12:3:265
 Elam Luddington, 12:3:269, 275
 Hugh Findlay, 12:3:264, 266–67
 James Patric Meik, 12:3:264–65, 269
 Joseph Richards, 12:3:263, 265, 268, 270
 Kenneth Scott Latourette, 12:3:262
 Levi Savage, 12:3:269
 Lorenzo Snow, 12:3:263–64
 Maurice White, 12:3:264
 Nataniel Vary Jones, 12:3:269, 272–74
 Plymouth Brethren, 12:3:263
 Richard Ballantyne, 12:3:268–70
 Robert Owens, 12:3:269–70
 Robert Skelton, 12:3:269–70, 275
 Samuel Amos Woolley, 12:3:270–72
 Thomas Metcalf, 12:3:263
 Truman Leonard, 12:3:270
 Wanderer's Branch, 12:3:263
 William A. Sheppard, 12:3:263, 265
 William F. Carter, 12:3:270
 William Fotheringham, 12:3:270–72
 William Willes, 12:3:263–64, 268, 270–75
- Indian Creek, Illinois, 31:1:57
- Indian Ocean
 crossing of by Lehi, 30:3:58–60
 monsoonal cycle, 30:3:58–60
- Indians. *See* Native Americans
- Individual responsibility, and war, 25:1:69.
See also War
- Individual rights, 4:3:261; 8:3:294–302; 27:3:17, 122–23, 126, 139–69
 and agency, 27:3:127–28
- Indochina War, 1970 student resolutions on, 12:2:167–68
- Inductance, definition and example of, 23:1:81–92
- Inductivity
 in religious inquiry, 27:4:41–44
 in thinking, 27:4:41–44, 48, 52
- Industrialism, and government, 4:2:172
- Industrialization, of Nauvoo, 18:2:246–54.
See also Nauvoo
- Industrial Revolution, 27:1:16–17, 26, 120
- Infidelity, fear of in New York, 9:3:362
- Inflation, 22:4:427. *See also* Economics
 benefits, 6:2:77–80
 in Brazil, 6:2:73–91

Inflation (*continued*)

- causes of in developing countries, 6:2:86
- cost-push, 6:2:83
- cost-push, in Brazil, 6:2:85–86
- demand-pull, 6:2:83, 88
- demand-pull, in Brazil, 6:2:86–88
- economic collapse, 14:3:322
- and foreign capital, 6:2:88
- and government demand, 6:2:84
- and growth, 6:2:78, 90
- and nationalism, 6:2:88
- negative effects, 6:2:81–82
- and political instability, 6:2:82
- ritual of, 19:1:53–54
- structural, 6:2:83
- and taxation, 6:2:78–79
- Ingersoll, Peter, witness against character of young Joseph Smith, 10:3:297–98
- Ingratitude, poem, 3:2:49
- Inquiry, and personal inspiration, 19:4:452–54
- Inscriptions, ancient American, book review, 17:3:373–75
- Inspired Version of the Bible. *See* Joseph Smith Translation
- Institute of Government Service, services offered, 6:1:55–56
- Instructor certification, 4:2:118
- Insurgency, ancient and modern, 15:2:215
- Integrity, 21:3:259–60, 268–69
- Intellect, 2:2:268–70; 21:3:259–78
- Intellectual frustration, 8:4:407–20
- Intellectual history. *See also* Historian; Historiography; History
 - in Nauvoo, 14:3:388
 - New York influences on Mormonism, 9:3:350–72
 - using psychology, 17:2:218–20
- Intellectual vs. intelligent, 16:4:496–98
 - Joseph Smith, 16:4:497
 - Saul of Tarsus, 16:4:497
- Intellectualism, as aim of education, 28:3:7–11
- Intellectuals
 - compliant, 17:1:22–24
 - dedicated communists, 17:1:21–22
 - defiant, 17:1:27
 - dissident 17:1:24–27
 - in Soviet Union, 17:1:21–28
- Intelligence, 16:4:495–98
 - King Follett Discourse, 18:2:204 (*see also* King Follett Discourse)
 - as light/wisdom, 16:4:495
 - preexistent, three views, book review, 30:1:110–11
 - and truth, 16:4:495
- Intercessory prayer, motif, 26:4:75
- International Congress of Genealogy, 31:2:131–32
- International law, 27:3:199, 204, 206
- International relations, 4:2:151
 - book review, 10:4:491–93
- International Student Conference, 9:4:426
- International Union of Students, 9:4:426
- International Women's Year, 16:4:527. *See also* Women
- Interpretation, of texts, 9:1:39–43
- Intimacy, 26:1:5–37
 - early episodes of, 26:1:13, 35
 - problems of, 26:1:6–29
 - and sex, 26:1:33
- Intuition
 - and art, 3:2:15, 21
 - artistic vs. ordinary, 3:2:16
 - and scholarly research, 19:4:449–73
- Investment, 14:3:319–30
- Iowa, 21:1:55–56, 66
 - arrival of Mormons in, 21:4:463
 - blessing for Saints, 21:4:473
 - climate, landscape, and wildlife of, 21:4:468–73
 - crop production in, 21:4:466
 - hog production in, 21:4:467
 - journal of Lorenzo Snow, 24:3:261–73
 - map of Mormon trails in, 21:4:416 fol.
 - Mormon settlement on shore of, 18:2:132–42
 - Mormon trail in, 21:4:417–30
 - non-LDS settlers, 21:4:473–74
 - suffering and death on plains of, 21:4:431–39
 - suffering of Mormons in, 21:4:464–65
 - traveling through, 21:4:463–64
- Iowa Stake, or Zarahemla Stake, 18:2:137–40
- Iowa Territory, purchase of land from Galland, 19:3:268
- Iranian religion, influence on *Apocalypse of Adam*, 17:2:139–41
- Ireland, Northern, James B. Allen's visit to, 30:4:21–26
- Irish, O. H., Indian superintendent, 14:3:362–71
- Irish character
 - and belief in past, 6:1:37, 39
 - illusiveness of, 6:1:35
 - and child-like imagination, 6:1:36–37, 39
 - and landscape, 6:1:35–39
 - and literature, 6:1:35–36, 39

- Irish folk tunes, 23:4:396
 Irish literary Renaissance, 6:1:35
 Irish literature and nationalism, 6:1:35–36
 Irish metacommentary, 30:4:15–16
 Irony, 5:1:21, 28–29; 5:3:188–89; 16:4:621
 in literature, 22:4:474
 Iroquois Indians, 21:4:493. *See also* Native Americans; Young, Brigham
 Irving, Edward, charismatic preacher of Scotland in 1820s, 27:2:29
 Irvingite letter, to Mormons, 2:1:89–90
 Isaac, and resurrection, 23:3:70
 Isaac, of Antioch, 9:4:478. *See also* Bible
 Isaiah, 9:2:185–86; 9:4:478; 14:1:50. *See also* Bible; Book of Mormon
 ascension of, 26:4:72, 78
 references to in the Book of Mormon and *View of the Hebrews*, 5:2:105–13
 teachings on war, 25:1:32
 throne-vision, 26:4:69
 Isaiah, book of. *See also* Bible
 computer analysis authorship, 15:1:95
 interpretive keys from Book of Mormon, book review, 28:3:124–27
 rhetorical structure, 28:3:124–25
 stylistic elements, 15:1:95
 Ishmael, and Lehi's family, 27:4:25, 28–29. *See also* Book of Mormon
 Islam, and Mark Twain, 11:2:125–26
 Islamic historiography, 31:2:144–48
 impact of *ḥadīth*, 31:2:145–46
 Isolationism, and neutrality, 13:3:359–70, 378, 381–83, 416–17, 426–40, 442–47, 449, 451–52. *See also* War
 Israel, 9:2:119–43; 21:3:343, 350–52, 354–55. *See also* War
 agriculture, 9:2:127
 artisans of make tabernacle, 23:4:408
 courts, 9:2:125–26
 cultural conflict, 9:2:121–23
 declaration of independence, 9:2:120–21
 economics, 9:2:126–33
 education, 9:2:135–38
 foreshadow of redemption, 23:4:485
 government, 9:2:124–26
 Hula Valley, 9:2:127, 140
 Israeli Parliament (Knesset), 9:2:120, 123–25
 Jerusalem, 9:2:119–20
 military, 9:2:119
 military equipment, 9:2:140–43
 politics, 9:2:123–24
 religious conflict, 9:2:133–35
 Israel, House of. *See* House of Israel
 Italian academies, 5:3:170–71
 Italian Mission, 31:2:83–89
 and Lorenzo Snow, 31:2:83–88
 Italian politics, 6:1:7–8
 Italian press, publications concerning the LDS Church, 31:2:83–109
 Italian visitors to Utah, 31:2:98–101
 Italy
 city-states system in, 6:1:7–8
 Latter-day Saint mission to, 31:2:83–89
 publications about Latter-day Saints from 1840–1946, 31:2:83–109
 Renaissance in, 6:1:5–19
 Ivins, Anthony W., 5:2:717; 22:3:289, 304; 22:4:441–43, 446, 450, 452
 First Presidency, 23:1:36
 letter from Heber J. Grant to, 18:1:122–24
 picture of, 22:3:291
 Ivins, James
 brief biography, 23:3:38n
 disaffected, 23:3:47
 sale of property, 23:3:47
 Ixtacalco, Mexico, 22:4:449–50. *See also* Mexico
 Ixtlilxóchitl, Fernando de Alva, Indian noble, Mexican historian, 17:1:101–2. *See also* Mexico
- ## J
- Jack-Mormons, term discussed, 23:3:59
 Jackson, Andrew, 9:4:485–87, 489–90, 494; 23:4:273. *See also* History; United States of America
 brief biography, 23:3:38n
 letter to on repeal of Nauvoo charter, 23:3:37–38
 and Mason vote, 3:2:24
 view of banking system, 23:4:474, 481
 Jackson, Joseph, enemy of Joseph Smith, 18:2:160
 Jackson, Ronald Vern, handwriting analysis of Harris letter, 24:4:407–8
 Jackson County, Missouri, 9:4:484, 488, 494, 497; 13:1:14–15, 20, 51; 14:4:460; 26:2:31; 26:3:9–10. *See also* Missouri
 A. S. Gilbert, 14:4:408–10
 alienation of Saints, 3:1:17–18
 Amos Rees, 14:4:408, 412
 Cornelius Gilliam, 14:4:416–17
 Daniel Dunklin, 14:4:407–20
 early troubles in the Church, 23:1:4
 Edward Partridge, 14:4:406, 412
 elders in Clay County, 14:4:407, 410, 415, 417

- Jackson County, Missouri (*continued*)
 expulsion of Mormons from, 4:2:162;
 14:4:407
 fear of dominance by Saints, 3:1:14, 16
 hatred of Mormons, 3:1:11
 John F. Ryland, 14:4:408
 John Thornton, 14:4:418
 Mormon conflict in and Alexander W.
 Doniphan, 14:4:408–10 (*see also*
 Doniphan, Alexander W.)
 Mormon migration, 26:3:38
 Orson Hyde, 14:4:406, 416–17
 problems with Mormons in, 26:3:11
 response of Church in Kirtland to,
 14:4:10–11
 stewardship system in, 3:3:29
 as Zion, 3:1:14
- Jackson County Courthouse, 14:4:451. *See also* Missouri
 pictures, 14:4:452–54
- Jacob, Norton, travel through Iowa,
 21:4:464
- Jacob (son of Isaac). *See also* Bible
 father of family, 23:3:56
 keys of priesthood of, 23:3:56
 patriarch, prophet, king, 23:3:56
 and resurrection, 23:3:70
 wives of, 23:3:83
- Jacob (son of Lehi). *See also* Book of
 Mormon
 links exodus with Atonement,
 30:3:118–20
 on resurrection, 30:3:44–45
 writings, 24:1:19–42
- Jacobs, Henry B.
 brief biography, 23:3:23n
 nominated as agent to guard Nauvoo,
 23:3:23
- Jacobs, Zebulon, and 1861 Florence
 outfitting, 24:3:364. *See also*
 Florence, Nebraska; Mormon trails;
 Nebraska
- Jacobs, Zina Diantha Huntington, Nauvoo
 diary of, 19:3:285–320. *See also*
 Nauvoo
- Jakeman, M. Wells, professor of anthropol-
 ogy, 9:2:189
- James I, king of England, 27:1:15
- James, Henry, 5:1:31–32
 and F. Scott Fitzgerald, 3:3:96
- James, Joe, colonist in Chihuahua, Mexico,
 5:3:155
- James, on Mount of Transfiguration,
 23:3:70
- James, Rhett Stephens, style analysis of
 Harris letter, 24:4:408–11
- James, William, 4:1:81–105
 character, 4:1:88–105
 early development, 4:1:82–84
 philosophy of teaching, 4:1:84–88, 91–
 105
- Jaol, and Abraham, 22:1:40
- Japan. *See also* Missions; War
 acquisition of Korea, 6:3:141–42
 art of, 12:1:69
 Christianity in, 14:1:17–18
 Church growth, 14:1:16, 22–23
 hierarchy, 6:3:145–46
 historical relation/conflict with China,
 6:3:141–44, 146–47, 148–52
 historical relation with major powers,
 6:3:140–43, 146
 image of China in 1932, 6:3:146
 influence in Mongolia, 6:3:163–69
 mission to Formosa, 1874, 6:3:141
 Okinawa, 12:1:92–93
 poetic techniques, 9:1:17–24
 possibly visited by Christ, 10:2:135–
 58
 prime minister's assassination, 6:3:146
 prophecies regarding, 10:2:159–60
 traditions, 14:1:23–24
- Japan Central Mission, 12:1:93
- Japanese bronze lanterns, at BYU, symbols
 on, 6:3:135–38
- Japan Mission, 12:1:85, 92; 14:1:16–28;
 15:2:171
 closed, 14:1:20
 established, 14:1:17
 name changes, 12:1:92–93
 reopened, 14:1:22
- Japan West Mission, 12:1:93
- Jaques, John, journal entries of, 7:1:54–55
- Jared, Brother of, 11:4:397. *See also* Book
 of Mormon
 obedience to God, 15:1:6–7
 vision of Jesus Christ, 30:3:71–76
- Jaredites, 9:2:186. *See also* Book of
 Mormon
 destruction, date of, 30:3:135, 137
 possibly Olmecs, 30:3:12
 records translated by Mosiah, 30:3:17
- Jasher, king, 10:4:441–52
- Jaspers, Karl, 1:1:12
 on German feelings of guilt, 28:2:56
 on rise of Naziism, 28:2:54
- Jay, John. *See also* History; United States
 Constitution
 judicial power of, 16:3:349–50, 353
 nationalism of, 16:3:350–51
 Neutrality Proclamation, 16:3:358
 offices held, 16:3:350, 357

- Supreme Court Chief Justice, 16:3:351–53
- JB* by Archibald MacLeish, 3:2:10–13
- Jebtsundamba Khutukhtu, 6:3:163–65
- Jefferies, William, and 1861 Florence outfitting, 24:3:356, 358–59
- Jefferson, Thomas, 23:4:387; 27:1:16
analyzed by Fawn M. Brodie, 20:1:59
- Jehovah. *See* Jesus Christ
- Jenne, Sarah Jane, second wife of George Q. Cannon, 27:1:99
- Jennings, Chauncey, business with John Taylor, 23:3:51
- Jensen v. Quaring*, 27:3:111
- Jensen, Therald, 3:1:42
- Jenson, Andrew, 14:1:29–46
mission, 14:1:32–33, 43–44
obtained part of original manuscript of Book of Mormon, 10:3:269
- Jenson, Jens, brother of Andrew Jenson, 14:1:29, 31
- Jeremiah, call of, 26:4:99–101
- Jeremiah Johnson*, film based on Vardis Fisher's *Mountain Men*, 18:1:45–46
- Jerusalem, 9:2:133, 135, 137, 142; 23:1:82; 23:4:407–12. *See also* Israel
as Zion, 5:1:8
- Jerusalem, New. *See* New Jerusalem
- Jessee, Dean C., 8:1:95–97
award, 22:2:250
- Jesus Christ, 8:1:42; 8:2:158–70; 14:1:47–55; 15:3:259–92; 22:1:5–30; 23:3:18, 71, 75–76. *See also* Atonement; Bible; Book of Mormon; Doctrine of Christ; Gospel; Gospel of Christ; John, Gospel of
appearance in Kirtland Temple, 23:4:483
appearance to Brother of Jared, 30:3:71–76
atonement, 16:4:553–54
atonement of necessity, 23:3:11
being of, 3:1:3–4
birth, 9:2:179; 16:4:557–59
birth, poem, 15:1:42
brothers of, 23:3:56
chief cornerstone, 23:3:12
and Christian theology, 9:4:505, 508–9
comparison between New Testament and Dead Sea Scrolls, 23:1:60–66
crucifixion of, 23:3:11, 72
death and resurrection, poem, 21:2:187
denunciation of Judaism, 25:3:75
among disciples, 31:3:41
eternal existence of, 23:3:69–70
forty-day ministry of, 19:1:45–47, 57
as fulfillment of promises, 25:3:80
garment of, 22:1:40–45
genealogy of, 16:4:554–55
God, 3:1:4–5
like God, 8:2:113
in Gospel of John, 3:1:3, 5
“I am,” 3:1:4–5
and immensity of soul, 9:4:411, 416, 420
interpretation of words “touch me not,” 26:4:13–14
in Japan, 10:2:135–58
and Joseph Smith Translation, 9:2:169–72
legends of in Japan, 10:2:135–58
and little children, 9:2:159–60
made perfect through suffering, 23:3:73
merits of, 9:2:161–64
message to disciples, structure of, 31:3:42
mission of, 16:4:555–56
and Mormon writers, 22:1:139
like Moses, 30:3:121–22
motive force in epic poem, book review, 20:4:431–33
as mystagogue for Christians, 22:3:261
and Nephi, 27:4:30
among Nephites, 31:3:38–47
ontological status, 3:1:4
parents of, 16:4:555
physical body, 8:2:119–20
picturability of, 8:2:122–23
poems on, 9:2:175–80; 20:1:68–70
position of in scriptures, book review, 6:3:190
prophecies about, 16:4:556–57
putting on of, 22:1:33–34
reinterpreting Mosaic law, 23:1:55
resurrection of, 23:3:12, 69–72; 30:3:51–52
resurrection of man, poem, 21:2:188
role as the Father, 30:3:74
savior of world, 23:3:11
and sinless atonement, 22:1:5–13
son of God, 23:3:8, 11, 14
speculations on date of birth, 22:3:375–83
teachings, content of, 31:3:40
teachings, on violence, 25:1:37
teachings, structure of, 31:3:39
transfiguration of, 23:3:70
visit to ancient America, parallels to exodus, 30:3:120–22
visualization of, 8:2:124–25
as the Word, 3:1:4–5

- “Jesus, Thou from Whom All” by James Montgomery, 23:4:392
- Jewish apocalypses, 26:4:91
- Jewish calendar, 23:4:485
- Jewish conception of the Creation, 10:1:36
- Jewish historian’s (Yerushalmi’s) views on historiography, 30:3:34
- Jewish historiography, 30:3:34; 31:2:148–50, 163–66
- Jewish memory, nature of, 30:3:34
- Jewish missions, 8:4:434–41
- Jewish state, 9:2:123
- Jews, 9:2:120–43, 159, 170, 173; 21:3:343–56; 23:4:409
- Ashkenazic Jews, 9:2:122–23
 - book review, 22:1:125–28
 - and Kingdom of God, 5:1:10–11
 - missionary work to, 8:4:427–43
 - Sefardic, 9:2:121–22
 - in Utah, 8:4:430
- Job, 23:3:75. *See also* Bible
- Job, testament of, 19:1:55–57. *See also* Bible
- John, Gospel of, 3:1:3. *See also* Bible; Doctrine of Christ; Jesus Christ and Abraham, 3:1:4, 8
- Christ as fulfilling types, 28:3:70–71
 - Christ in, 28:3:69–71
 - as drama, 28:3:72, 75
 - dualisms, 3:1:9
 - Jesus as the Word, 3:1:4–5
 - as literature, 28:3:67–80
 - metaphysical inquiry, 3:1:3
 - poetic qualities of, 28:3:68
- John, king of England, 27:1:14
- John M. Bernhisel manuscript, 11:3:253–74. *See also* Bernhisel, John M.
- of book of Moses, 8:4:373–78
 - comparison with King James Version, 11:3:258–64
 - on Lehi’s travels, 12:3:313–14
 - and Pearl of Great Price, 11:3:270–72
 - value of, 11:3:272–74
- Johnson, Aaron
- brief biography, 23:3:25n
 - LDS Church agent, 23:3:25
- Johnson, Annie Richardson, child of polygamous family in Mexico, 5:3:155. *See also* Mexico
- Johnson, Benjamin F., 2:2:143, 247; 23:4:400; 26:2:14, 17; 30:2:60
- account of Mormon aggression, 26:3:29–30
 - brief biography, 23:3:84n
 - seeking adoption, 14:3:304
 - to take Mansion House or Masonic Tavern, 23:3:84–85 (*see also* Nauvoo)
- Johnson, Ezekial, father of Joel Hills
- Johnson, 30:2:57, 59–60
- Johnson, Joel Hills, author of “High on a Mountain Top,” 14:1:111; 30:2:57, 59–60
- Johnson, Joseph W.
- brief biography, 23:3:25n
 - LDS Church agent, 23:3:25
- Johnson, Judge, verdict on Irvine Hodge’s death, 23:3:58
- Johnson, Julia Hills, mother of Joel Hills
- Johnson, 30:2:57, 59–60
- Johnson, Luke
- brief biography, 31:1:57n
 - rejoined the Church, 31:1:57
- Johnson, Lyman E., 11:4:327; 12:3:253; 14:1:74
- and Danites, 14:4:423–24
- Johnson, Lyndon B., 12:1:19, 21
- economics during war years, 22:4:427
- Johnson, Martha, first wife of Jesse Gause, 23:4:488. *See also* Nauvoo
- Johnson, Samuel, assisted Thomas Percy, 27:1:40, 43–44
- Johnston, Albert S., invasion of Utah, 12:2:159. *See also* Utah Expedition
- Johnston, Jane, journal account of leaving Nauvoo and arriving at Sugar Creek, 21:4:442–43. *See also* Pioneers
- Johnston’s Army, 23:2:149; 29:4:65. *See also* Utah Expedition; Utah Territory; Utah War; Young, Brigham
- John the Baptist, 23:1:54, 60, 66. *See also* Bible
- John the Beloved. *See also* Bible; Doctrine of Christ; Jesus Christ
- disciple, 23:3:56
 - on Isle of Patmos, 23:3:10, 70
 - on Mount of Transfiguration, 23:3:70
 - vision of, 23:3:70–71
- John the Revelator, 23:4:408. *See also* Bible; Jesus Christ
- Jokes, in Mormon folklore, 17:1:55–58. *See also* Folklore
- Jolley, Clifton, comments on Mormon thought, 22:2:153
- Jones, Anne Marie, 14:2:221
- Jones, Dan, 27:2:59–65. *See also* Maid of Iowa; Martyrdom; Nauvoo; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
- account of martyrdom, 24:1:78–109
 - captain of *Maid of Iowa*, 19:3:321–28, 134

- Jones, Daniel W., 22:3:289–90, 292, 300, 303
 picture of, 22:3:291
- Jones, James, letters written from Nauvoo, 31:1:92–98
- Jones, John, influence on Brigham Young's family, 18:3:291. *See also* Young, Brigham
- Jones, Josiah, account of Restored Church, 12:3:306–7
- Jones, Rufus, Quaker mystic, 15:1:76
- Jones, S. S., editor of *Millennial Star*, 27:2:101
- Jones, Wiley C., 22:3:289
 picture, 22:3:291
- Jonson, Ben, 5:2:87–94. *See also* Literature
 classical and Elizabethan influence on, 5:2:87–94
- Joseph in Egypt, 8:2:198–99. *See also* Bible
 compared to Nephi, 27:4:33
- Joseph Smith birthplace, 9:3:341–42. *See also* Topsfield, Massachusetts; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
- Joseph Smith, Sr., house at Manchester, 9:3:345–48
- Mack homestead, 9:3:342
- Manchester Township, New York, 9:3:343
- Martin Harris Farm, 9:3:348
- Palmyra, New York, 9:3:348
- Peter Whitmer, Sr., Farm 9:3:348–49
- Sacred Grove, 9:3:343–45
- Sharon, Vermont, 9:3:341
- Joseph Smith History*, Danish, 14:1:33
- Joseph Smith store, meeting at, 23:3:34
- Joseph Smith Translation of the Bible, 8:4:361; 9:1:3–16; 11:3:253–74; 11:4:400–422. *See also* Bible; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
 book reviews, 10:4:496–98; 11:1:111–14; 16:2:297–301
 compared with King James Version, 9:2:155–74
 criticism of, 9:1:33–48
 Joseph Smith's work on, 9:1:3–7
 and King James Version, 9:1:6, 9–13
 New Corrected Edition (1944), 9:1:9–16
 relationship to standard works, 9:1:3–5
- Josephus
 and Bible chronology, book review, 6:3:189
 world of, book review, 6:3:183–84
- Joses, brother of Jesus, 23:3:56
- Journal, 23:4:502
 example of Spencer W. Kimball, 25:4:109
 of Lorenzo Snow, 24:3:265–73
 of Thomas Bullock, 31:1:15–75
- Journal History of the Church, 14:1:43–44, 46, 73
- Journal of Joseph*, misrepresents authorship of Joseph Smith's history, 21:1:101–2. *See also* Authorship
- Joy, 16:4:518; 21:3:345–46, 353, 355–56
- Joyce, James, 22:4:469–71; 28:1:44–45. *See also* Literature
 despondent and health problems, 3:3:44–48
 Ezra Pound support, 3:3:43–44
 letter to Bennett Cerf on *Ulysses*, 3:3:49
 return to Paris, 3:3:43–49
 work on *Ulysses*, 3:3:45–48
- Joy Forever, A*, by John Ruskin, influence of Thomas Carlyle on, 5:3:222
- J. Reuben Clark Law School, 16:4:501–5
 dedication of, 16:4:507
 purpose of, 16:4:514
 uniqueness, 16:4:515–16
- Juarez, Mexico, early Mormon polygamist colony, 22:4:448. *See also* Mexico
- Jubilees, book of, account of Abraham, 10:4:441–52
- Judæo-Christian
 discussion on supernatural and natural order, 31:3:53–54, 58, 62
 heritage, 18:1:46–47
 Mormon parallels, book review, 20:4:433–37
 tradition, 14:1:47
- Judah, poem, 22:1:106–7
- Judah, testament of, 26:4:79
- Judaism, 21:3:343–56. *See also* Religion and apocalypticism, 25:3:7
 denunciation of by Jesus Christ, 25:3:75
 Pharisaic, 2:2:121
- “Judge not,” translation of, 9:2:164
- Judgment. *See also* God
 of God, on the world, 9:3:368–70
 of wicked in Mormon folklore, 17:1:49
- Judicial power, and John Jay, 16:3:349–61. *See also* Jay, John; United States Constitution
- Judiciary, federal, creation of, 27:3:80. *See also* United States Constitution
- Julia Ann* (ship)
 and Mormon immigration, 27:2:73, 75, 77
 wreck of, 29:2:5–29
- Jung, Carl G., on European consciousness, 4:1:6, 9

Jupiter talisman, and Joseph Smith, 24:4:540–41. *See also* Smith, Joseph, Jr. *Justices Manual*, 30:2:96–99, 102, 104, 106
 Juvenile delinquency, and happy families, 25:4:150. *See also* Children; Family

K

Kaeo, Peter, letters from Emma Kaleleonalani, 17:3:379–81. *See also* Hawaii

Kaleleonalani, Emma, Dowager Queen of Hawaii, letters to Peter Kaeo, 17:3:379–81. *See also* Hawaii

Kalevala, influence on Longfellow's *Hiawatha*, 4:2:140–47. *See also* *Hiawatha*

Kane, Thomas L., 3:1:47; 12:1:123–25; 14:2:148–49, 162; 27:1:98. *See also* Utah War

death of, 21:4:400–401

fighting in Civil War, 21:4:399

help in Utah War, 21:4:395–98

mediator between Mormons and government, 21:4:396–98

meeting with Mormons, 18:1:126–28 and Mormons in Nebraska, 24:3:284, 288–90

service to Mormons, 21:4:389–402

Kanosh, Chief, 12:2:152, 155. *See also* Native Americans; Utah and Ute Indian Treaty of 1865, 14:3:364–67

Kant, Immanuel, 2:1:39–40, 56–58, 62

Karaites, religious group in Israel, 9:2:133

Karcher v. May, 27:3:185, 188

Kartchner, Kenner Casteel, biography of, book review, 30:4:96–99

Kaufmann, Felix, 16:1:27–35
 truth and verification, 16:1:27

Kay, John. *See also* Nauvoo
 brief biography, 23:3:9n
 soloist at laying of cornerstone of temple, 23:3:49
 soloist at Seventies' Hall dedication, 23:3:9

Kay, William, Jr., in Nauvoo, 31:1:50

Kearny, Stephen W., invitation for Mormons to join Mexican War, 21:4:475. *See also* Mormon Battalion

Keats, John, 9:4:409–10, 415

Keep-A-Pitchinin. *See also* Humor; Mormon Creed
 Mormon pioneer humor periodical, 14:3:331–44

reproduction of, 14:3:fc, 336–37

Keison, William, missionary, 23:4:432

Keith, Arthur, on education, 10:1:13. *See also* Education

Keller, Karl, analysis of Mormon fiction, 22:2:134–35, 138. *See also* Fiction

Kelley, William H., 10:3:304–10

testimonials about Smith family, 30:4:72, 74

Kellog, Alred L., on "The Pardoners Tale," 4:3:214–15. *See also* Literature

Kelly, Charles

brief biography, 23:3:64n

heard Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:64

Kelpius, Johann, founder of Society of the Woman in the Wilderness, 5:3:233, 236–37

Kelsch, Louis A., missionary to Japan, 23:2:167

Kelting, Joseph A., statement of exaggeration of Nauvoo crime rate, 23:3:30–31

Kelvin temperature scale, 28:4:32

Kennan, George F., employee in American Embassy in Moscow, 25:1:168–70

Kennedy, Charles, adopted by (sealed to) Brigham Young, 14:3:301

Kennedy, David, book review, 28:2:110–12

Kennedy, John F., 12:1:15

Kent county, England, history of LDS Church in, 27:2:11

Keokuk, Chief, 21:4:491–514. *See also* Native Americans

Kerasher papyrus, 11:2:162

Kessler, Harry, German intellectual, on education, 28:2:54

Key to the Science of Theology, problems with new edition, 18:4:570–71

Keynes, John Maynard, 22:4:429–30

Keynesian economics, 22:4:426–28, 434, 436, 439. *See also* Economics

Khrushchev, Nikita, 3:3:9; 7:2:98–102, 110–11, 132, 136; 12:1:43, 45–46, 48–52. *See also* Union of Soviet Socialist Republics

Kibbutzim, 9:2:131

Kierkegaard, Søren, 1:1:12
 diagnosed through Laing's theory, 17:2:219–20

Kikuko, Yamane, 10:2:135

Kilbourne, David Wells, letters to Thomas Reynolds, 11:3:278–89

Kim, Hojik, 12:1:95

Kim Il-Song, 12:1:11, 39, 41–42, 45–49, 51–54

Kimball, Andrew, and the childhood of

- Spencer W. Kimball, 25:4:20. *See also* Kimball, Spencer W.
- Kimball, Camilla, 16:4:533, 536–37. *See also* Kimball, Spencer W.
- Kimball, Heber C., 2:1:89–90; 2:2:133, 139, 255–56; 14:2:288; 15:4:447–79, 500–525; 27:1:3, 6–9, 25, 30. *See also* Missouri; Nauvoo; Smith, Joseph, Jr.; Young, Brigham
- association with Charles Penrose, 27:1:116
- bee sermon of, 23:3:17
- book review, 22:1:121–25
- brief biography, 23:3:9n
- and Brigham Young, 18:3:396–409
- at Brigham Young's, 23:3:34
- Bullock visited, 31:1:28
- conference in Nauvoo, 23:3:24
- crossed Mississippi River, 31:1:54
- designing private seal for Twelve Apostles, 23:3:34
- diaries, book review, 29:1:125–27
- efforts to raise Mormon Battalion recruits, 21:4:478, 481, 485
- experience with angels, 27:1:32
- and family meetings, 14:3:298
- at Fourth Quorum banquet, 23:3:85
- hiding from mobs, 23:3:50
- and John Hyde, Jr., 22:1:76, 82
- John Taylor at house of, 23:3:39
- at laying of cornerstone of temple, 23:3:49–50
- letter from Bullock, 31:1:32
- letter of on repeal of Nauvoo charter, 23:3:37–38
- letter received from, 31:1:61
- listening to Joseph Smith "History," 23:3:52
- and Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:63, 65–68
- at meeting of High Quorum, 23:3:35
- meeting in Nauvoo, 31:1:17, 29
- at meeting to choose county officers, 23:3:79
- meeting with architect of Nauvoo House and Temple, 23:3:82
- mission call to Britain, 27:2:13
- at Nauvoo Temple, 31:4:53
- at party at Benbows', 23:3:81
- planning sessions for trek west, 24:3:315
- prayed at bricklaying of Nauvoo House, 23:3:85
- and prayer rods, 24:3:530–32
- preached in Nauvoo, 31:1:25, 30
- and San Bernardino, 29:4:45
- saw Bullock at Nauvoo Temple, 31:1:37
- sermon recorded by George Laub, 18:2:177
- shook hands with Bullock, 31:1:42, 45
- speech of, 23:3:78, 88
- speech of at Seventies' Hall dedication, 23:3:9
- speech of on celestial pursuits, 23:3:12
- speech of on LDS Church authorities, 23:3:12
- speech of on endowment, 23:3:12
- speech of on mob violence, 23:3:92
- speech of on present prospect of Saints, 23:3:50
- speech of on resurrection, 23:3:12
- speech of while cupola put on temple, 23:3:85
- and State of Deseret, 29:4:8
- and succession, 21:3:303, 305, 308–10, 312–13, 315, 325, 329, 333, 336–38
- writings, 27:2:80–83, 88–89, 97, 113, 119
- Kimball, Hiram
- brief biography, 23:3:79n
- John Taylor visits, 23:3:79
- wife of, 23:3:79
- Kimball, J. Golden, 15:3:382–84
- folklore, 17:1:53–55
- stories and discourses, book review, 15:3:382–84
- Kimball, Milton, letter describing Mormons, 23:2:204–6
- Kimball, Olive, and childhood of Spencer W. Kimball, 25:22
- Kimball, Sarah M., received portion of original Book of Mormon manuscript, 10:3:265–66
- Kimball, Spencer W., 21:3:274–75; 22:2:154–55
- administrative history of, 25:4:5
- biography, 18:4:591–98
- biography of childhood years, 25:4:19
- college education, 25:4:141
- as extemporaneous speaker, 25:4:147
- growth of missionary work, 26:2, 99–103
- humor of, 25:4:59
- and Lamanites, 25:4:73
- looks forward to one hundred stakes in Great Britain, 27:2:19
- on Malvern Hills 1969, 27:2:20
- on missionary work, 26:2:99
- mission experience, 25:4:109
- personal reminiscences of, 25:4:43, 49
- photographic essay, 25:4:91
- poems by, 25:1:54; 25:4:162–66

- Kimball, Spencer W. (*continued*)
 poems in remembrance of, 25:4:18, 42, 48, 58, 76, 146, 160, 176
 and poetry, 25:4:161
 quotes, 25:1:42, 57, 59, 67, 144, 152
 sermons of, 25:4:77, 147
- Kimball, Vilate, martyrdom letters of, 19:2:231–40. *See also* Martyrdom; Nauvoo
- Kimball, Wayne, lithographs, 28:3:29–36
- Kimball, William Henry, on prophecy of Joseph Smith concerning westward movement of Mormons, 2:2:141
- King, Arthur Henry
 comments on Joseph's Smith's English usage, 31:2:36
 final address to British Council, 16:1:79–80
- King, Austin A.
 circuit court judge, 26:2:7, 9, 11–13, 18, 20, 22
 prejudice against Saints, 26:2:19
 responsible for keeping the peace, 26:3:18, 26
- King, Hannah Tapfield, early British convert, poet, essayist, and philosopher, 27:1:81–82
- King, Henry Churchill, author of *The Ethics of Jesus*, on the Beatitudes, 14:1:54
- King, Thomas, in Nauvoo, 31:1:24
- Kingdom, 21:3:302, 310, 313–14, 319–20, 324–25, 328, 338, 341
 concept of in Christian primitivism, 9:3:358, 370
- Kingdom of God, 5:1:3–18; 14:1:105–6; 23:3:8–10, 15, 19, 23–24, 51
 Brigham Young on, 18:2:177–78
 18 April 1844 meeting, 20:3:257
 ensign of, 5:1:17
 flag of, 14:1:105–14
 interpretation of Nebuchadnezzar's dream, 5:1:5
 and Jews, 5:1:10–11
 keys of, 23:3:24, 71, 75
 in last days, 5:1:8, 11, 17
 and LDS Church, 5:1:3–18
 and United States, 5:1:12, 16–17
- Kingdoms of glory, and hyperspace, 20:3:293
- King Follett Discourse. *See also* Follett, King; Nauvoo; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
 audience reaction, 18:2:185–90
 comparative techniques, 18:2:184–85
 doctrinal impact of, 18:2:209–23
 editing of, 31:2:30
 Grimshaw amalgamation, 18:2:195–97
 historical perspective, 18:2:179–92
 historical setting, 18:2:180–82
 newly amalgamated text, 18:2:193–208
 official recorders, 18:2:182–84, 193–94
 publication history, 18:2:190–92
 recorded by Thomas Bullock, 30:1:80–81
- King George's War, 14:1:70. *See also* War
- King James Version of the Bible, 26:4:4–18. *See also* Bible
 compared with the Joseph Smith Translation, 9:2:155–74
- King Lear*, 16:4:517, 614–15. *See also* Literature; Shakespeare, William
 family relationships in, 19:4:507
- King of Tyre, 23:4:409
- King Philip's War, 14:1:70. *See also* War
- King William's War, 14:1:70. *See also* War
- Kington, Thomas
 brief biography, 23:3:26n
 LDS Church agent, 23:3:26
 in Nauvoo, 31:1:84
- Kircher, Athanasius, seventeenth century Egyptologist's works compared with Joseph Smith's book of Abraham, 8:2:173–76. *See also* Abraham, book of; Papyri; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
- Kirkham, Francis W., author of *A New Witness for Christ in America*, 10:3:301
- Kirkham, Oscar A., Young Men's Mutual Improvement Association Board member, 23:1:28
- Kirtland, Ohio, 9:4:484–85, 487, 489–93, 498–99, 501–2; 11:4:320, 322, 325–27, 436–38, 486, 498, 500–502; 13:1:53; 14:1:101–2; 14:2:204; 21:3:302, 308, 312, 329, 330–31; 23:4:467, 475, 480; 27:1:6, 16. *See also* Economics; Kirtland Safety Society Bank; Kirtland Temple; Ohio; Restoration
 agriculture, 11:4:432–34; 17:4:394–97
 causes of dissension, 12:3:254–56
 Church decline in, 11:4:516
 Church in, response to Jackson County conflict, 14:4:410–11
 climate, 11:4:425–26
 described by Coe, 17:3:352–53
 disease, 11:4:427–29
 dissension in, 12:3:252–54
 economic failure, 17:4:391–475
 Egyptian papers, 11:4:350. *See also* Abraham, book of; Papyri; Smith, Joseph, Jr.

- 1836 description of, 17:4:403
 General Price Index, 17:4:409–11
 geography, 11:4:423–25
 industry, 17:4:395–96
 land, division of, 11:4:429–31
 land, speculation in, 11:4:431–32
 land values, 17:4:404–5
 manufacturing, 11:4:434
 missionaries debate, 11:4:508–9
 missionary characteristics, 11:4:502–5
 mission opposition, 11:4:505–8
 mission role, 11:4:512–15
 Mormon settlement, 26:3:10, 13 (*see also* Morley, Isaac)
 music, 4:2:113
 number of families, 17:4:404
 population, 1830–1840, 17:2:407–9
 press, 12:4:467
 price of land, 17:4:411–12
 revelations in, 11:4:329–35, 337, 339–42, 346–49
 topography, 11:4:426–27
 transportation, 11:4:434–36
 viability of the economy, 17:4:394–405
 women in, 20:3:257
- Kirtland Anti-Banking Society, 23:4:469, 475–77
- Kirtland Bank, 23:4:467, 476, 478. *See also* Kirtland Safety Society Bank
- Kirtland “disaster,” land prices of, 17:4:406–14
- Kirtland Safety Society Bank, 11:4:322, 327, 395, 531–33; 12:4:344, 370, 384; 14:2:208; 17:4:431–59; 23:4:467, 477, 483, 485
- artifact, safe, 11:4:537
- bibliography, 17:4:473–75
- collapse of, 12:3:254
- estimated losses, 17:4:455–59
- failure, 12:4:448–54
- history, 12:4:437–54
- Joseph Smith’s financial commitment to, 17:4:456–59
- lack of charter, 17:4:437
- minutes, 12:4:512–13
- notes issued by, 17:4:443–54
- and Panic of 1837, 17:4:441–43
- records, 11:4:531–32
- stock ledger book, 12:4:427–36
- subscriptions and specie issued by, 17:4:449–54
- Kirtland Temple, 11:4:349; 12:4:400–409, 456. *See also* Temple as architecture, 30:2:38
- construction of, 12:3:248
- dedication of, 8:4:428
- degeneration of, 12:4:463–64
- endowment, emphasis of millennialism, 23:1:23
- and Joseph Smith III, 25:3:110–13
- preparation of dedicatory prayer, 12:4:507–8
- suit of 1880, 25:3:110–16
- Kis-ku-kosh, meets Joseph Smith, 21:4:492. *See also* Smith, Joseph, Jr.
- Kitchell, Ashbel, 11:4:489
- journal excerpts, 20:1:95–99
- Kittredge, George Lyman, 3:1:57
- and “The Pardoner’s Tale,” 4:3:209–17
- Kneeland, Wallace, superintendent of Topsfield, Massachusetts, cemeteries, 14:1:74–76. *See also* Topsfield, Massachusetts; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
- Knight, Joseph, Sr., 10:3:368–73; 17:1:29–39; 22:4:458
- on Joseph Smith and gold plates, 24:4:478–79, 481
- history of family, book review, 28:1:127–30
- in Nauvoo, 31:1:34
- Knight, Newell, 9:3:356; 10:3:369–75, 380. *See also* Smith, Joseph, Jr.
- brief biography, 23:3:33n
- on Mississippi River dam committee, 23:3:33
- and Nauvoo wing dam, 18:2:249
- Knight, Vincent
- control of storehouse by, 26:3:30
- on Mormon aggression, 26:3:31
- Knight, William Henry, on Territory of Utah flag, 14:1:111. *See also* Flag Knowledge. *See also* Brigham Young University; Education
- an aim of education, 28:3:12–13
- and intuition, 19:4:454
- Mormon views of, 24:1:43–45, 51–52
- Knowlton, Martha Jane. *See* Coray, Martha Jane Knowlton
- Know Nothing Party, 3:2:30–31, 34, 37–39
- decline of, 3:2:32
- hatred of Catholics, 3:2:34
- success of, 3:2:31–32
- Kolob, 8:3:257, 265
- Komatsu, Adney Y., on problems of missionary work in Asia, 12:1:85, 91–95
- Koran. *See* Qur’ān
- Korea, 2:2:152, 165; 25:1:63, 64. *See also* North Korea
- book review, 5:2:129–30
- new religions of, book review, 9:1:109–11

- Korean Communist Party, 12:1:41, 44, 46, 48–49, 54
- Korean Mission, 12:1:95
- Korean War, 4:1:25–7, 33–35; 6:3:139. *See also* War
- Korean Worker's Party, 12:1:41, 45, 50, 54
- Kuhlman, Thomas A., meaning of Buffalo Canyon to, 30:1:25–35
- Kuhlmeier v. Hazelwood School District*, 27:3:178
- Kuhn, Thomas S., author of *The Structure of Scientific Revolutions*, 27:4:40
- Kumagai, Sister, LDS Church in Japan, 15:2:196. *See also* Japan
- Kump, Eileen Gibbons, author of *Bread, Milk, and Other Stories*, 24:163–72
- Kushan Empire, 12:1:59
- Kwaskwamia, leader of Sac Indian band, 21:4:492. *See also* Native Americans
- L**
- Laban, and plates of brass, 27:4:22–24. *See also* Book of Mormon
- Labor
- in Kingdom of God, 5:1:9 (*see also* Kingdom of God)
 - missionaries, 3:3:30
 - unions, 7:3:193–99
- Lachoneus, and Gadianton robbers, 15:2:218. *See also* Book of Mormon
- Lack, David, study of Darwin's finches, 2:1:49–50. *See also* Darwin, Charles
- "Lady Eleanore's Mantle," 1:1:22
- Laing, R. D., psychiatry on madness, 17:2:211–21
- Laissez-faire, 4:2:172–74
- Lama
- Dalai, 6:3:164–69
 - Panchen, 6:3:166–67
 - Sa-kya, 6:3:167–69
- Lamaist Buddhism, 6:3:163–69
- Laman and Lemuel. *See also* Book of Mormon; Nephi
- compared to Nephi, 27:4:27–28
 - rebellion of, 27:4:21, 26–37
- Lamanite Mission, 2:2:129
- Lamanites. *See also* Book of Mormon; Native Americans; Nephites
- anti-Christ, 27:4:17–18
 - curse of, 27:4:34–35
 - dark skin of, 27:4:20
 - dissent of, 27:4:15–16
 - and Gadianton robbers, 15:2:215
 - mission to, 11:4:405
 - tradition challenged by Nephi, 27:4:34
 - wickedness of, 25:1:13, 15–16
- Lamb, Abel, in Nauvoo, 31:1:52
- Lamb, Almira Merrill, in Nauvoo, 31:1:62
- Lambert, Charles, in Nauvoo, 31:1:43
- Lamed Vav*, 21:3:355
- Lampillas, Xavier, on Spanish literature, 4:3:219–27, 234
- Land speculation, and Isaac Galland, 19:3:264–65
- Lane, George, influenced Joseph Smith to inquire of the Lord, 9:3:321–40
- Language, 21:1:72
- Catalan, as precursor of Provençal language, 4:3:221–24
 - criticism, 22:2:136
 - degradation of, 17:3:283–87
 - education, 4:1:66
 - emerging, 21:1:85–86
 - meaning, 21:1:71–77
 - number of, 21:1:84–85
 - religious, 2:2:227–40
 - training, 21:1:77
- Language testing, 21:2:193–95
- bias, 21:2:196–99
 - special Church needs, 21:2:200–202, 204
- Lapham, Fayette, on Joseph Smith and gold plates, 24:4:479–81
- Laplace, Pierre Simon de, and statistics, 28:1:85, 93–94, 103
- Lara, Fernando A., Mexican convert present at first conference of Central Mexican Mission, 22:3:303–4. *See also* Mexico
- Larbaud, Valery, meeting with James Joyce, 3:3:44, 48
- Large plates, 31:2:10–15. *See also* Book of Mormon; Gold plates
- Larsen, Wayne A., Book of Mormon wordprints, 30:3:89, 94–95. *See also* Book of Mormon; Wordprint studies
- Larson, Clinton F., 8:1:72, 108–10, 158–70; 8:2:240–42; 14:2:154–55; 22:2:150–52. *See also* *BYU Studies*
- founding of *BYU Studies*, 31:4:5–7
 - poem "Beloved Books," 31:4:5–7
 - vision of *BYU Studies*, 31:4:7
- Lasch, Christopher, on pioneer economy, 18:3:329–30
- Last days, preparation for, 25:1:7–27. *See also* Millennium; Second Coming
- Latin America, 16:2:235–49. *See also* America
- communism in, 7:2:133–37
 - LDS Church growth in, 13:2:126

- literature, 2:2:181–82
 missionary work in, 13:2:131, 132–34
 politics in, 13:2:128–30
 and world-wide Church, 16:2:242–49
- Latter days, 15:1:17–20
- Latter-day Saint architecture
 Assembly Hall, 30:2:39
 based on idea of gathering, 30:2:33
 canvas tabernacle, 30:2:34, 40, 43
 Church buildings, 30:2:34
 from 1830–47, 30:2:33–45
 Kirtland Temple, 30:2:38
 Winter Quarters, 30:2:39
- Latter-day Saints' Millennial Star*,
 published in Liverpool, 20:1:41. *See also* *Millennial Star*
- Latter-day Saints' Messenger and Advocate*, 12:4:466–68, 509. *See also* *Messenger and Advocate*
- Latter-day Saints, 21:3:301–41. *See also*
 Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, The
 anti-Mormon movement, 3:2:23, 25–26, 35–40, 75
 attempts to found Zion, 21:4:491 (*see also* *Zion*)
 colonists, in Mexico, 5:3:155–67 (*see also* *Mexico*)
 community, methods of teaching, 12:2:209–22 (*see also* *Education; Teaching*)
 conditions in Iowa Territory, 21:4:478–79
 conflicts with federal government, 1857–58, book review, 3:2:75–76
 contact with Indians, 21:4:491
 entry into politics, 3:1:35
 history, vignettes, 11:1:88–103 (*see also* *History*)
 an Israeli view of, 18:1:119–21
 in Iowa, 21:4:491–514
 independence and unity of, 3:2:26
 joining Mexican War, 21:4:476–87
 opposition of New Englanders, 3:2:26
 origins of, 30:2:47–66
 persecuted, 11:4:348
 in politics, 3:2:36–37
 polygamy, 3:2:25–26, 33, 35, 38, 40 (*see also* *Polygamy*)
 public image of, 14:2:140–41
 in relation to anti-Mason and anti-Catholic crusades, 3:2:36
 similarities to Catholics, 3:2:35 (*see also* *Catholic Church; Catholicism*)
 similarities to Masons, 3:2:26 (*see also* *Masons*)
 travel through Iowa, 21:4:463–74
- Laub, George
 adopted (sealed to) John D. Lee, 14:3:300–301
 biography, 18:2:151–54
 and Nauvoo journal excerpts, 18:2:154
- Laugel, August, characterized American population of 1850s, 14:2:161
- Laughter, causes for, 5:3:183–85
- Law, Jane Silverthorn, 22:1:47–48, 65–66
- Law, William, 22:1:47–72; 24:1:99. *See also* *Nauvoo; Smith, Joseph, Jr.*
 attempt to kill Joseph Smith, 31:1:50
 brief biography, 23:3:47n; 31:1:50n
 a Brutus to Joseph Smith, 31:1:74
 enemy of Joseph Smith, 22:1:49–72
 excommunication, 22:1:60–63; 23:3:47
 letters concerning Joseph Smith, 20:2:207
 and *Nauvoo Expositor*, 23:3:47
 statements against King Follett Discourse, 18:2:189
- Law, Wilson, 24:1:97, 99
 and *Nauvoo Expositor* incident, 19:2:244–46
- Law, 15:3:226
 of adoption, 14:3:291–314
 of consecration, 5:1:4 (*see also* *United Order*)
 of consecration, economic analysis, 18:4:536–59
 of consecration, and poor relief, 18:1:71
 of consecration, and stewardship, 2:1:98–99
 English common, 13:3:246–47, 258
 and international order, 13:3:273–346
 Joseph Smith and legal process in Nauvoo, 19:2:167–99
 of the Lord, 9:3:366
 of Moses, *see* *Mosaic Law*
 of religions, 14:1:20–21
- Law/legal profession
 ethics in, 16:4:509–10
 goals of, 16:4:512
 issue of verdicts, 16:4:511–12
 and religion, 16:4:511
 schools, responsibilities of, 16:4:514
 and truth, 16:4:512–13
- Lawrence, D. H., criticism of “Snake,” 4:3:243–53
- Lawyers
 Brigham Young’s views on, 28:3:39
 discipline of, 16:4:504, 510
 in England, 16:4:503–4
 Kirtland Safety Society litigation, 17:4:471–72

- Lawyers (*continued*)
 public opinion of, 16:4:508
 in society, 16:4:501–2
 tradition of, 16:4:505
- Laxness, Halldor Kilgan, early Mormon missionary work in Iceland, 9:2:215
- Layton, Alex, early missionary in South Seas Mission, 23:4:432
- Layton, Christopher
 book review, 9:4:512–15
 British immigrant to Nauvoo, 31:1:78–79
- Layton, Robert, explores “environmental perception” of early Mormons, 11:4:320
- Layton, Stanford J., and early Mormon-Indian relations, 29:4:26. *See also* Native Americans
- Layton, Tim, Book of Mormon wordprints, 30:3:89, 94–95
- Lazarillo de Tormes*, 5:3:183–91
 humor in, 5:3:183–91
- Lazarus, in bosom of Abraham, 23:3:70
- LDS Hymnal, 23:4:395, 398
- LDS Psalmody*, 23:4:398
- Le Populaire*, 14:2:168
- Leadership
 book reviews, 8:3:350–53; 8:4:463–65
 and human relations, 10:4:498–500
 lack of, 16:4:543
 qualities of, 16:4:544–45
- League of Nations, 13:3:279, 284–87, 290–92, 337–38, 347–51, 353, 358–59, 361, 364–66, 383, 418, 431; 14:1:78–97
- Leal, Fernandez, minister of Public Works and colonization of Mexico, 22:3:299
- Leany, Isaac, petition for redress, 23:1:95–103
- Learning
 continual process, 17:3:275–90
 styles, 21:2:189, 190
- Lebanon, New Hampshire, 21:2:146, 151
- LeBaron, Ervil, biography, book review, 23:2:239–41
- LeBaronites, 7:1:80–82
- Lebolo, Antonio, 8:2:195–203; 31:3:6–22. *See also* Abraham, book of; Egypt; Mora, Anna; Papyri
 abstract of will, 31:3:18
 accused of attacking Giovanni Belzoni, 31:3:11
 asks Oblassa to sell mummies, 31:3:20–21
 assets of, 31:3:19
 copies of letters and documents about, 31:3:26–29
 death of, 31:3:17–19
 death of wife, 31:3:16
 early story of, 31:3:8–9
 and Egyptian mummies, found in Tomb 33, 31:3:13
 employed by Bernardino Drovetti to excavate tombs, 31:3:10
 exiled to Egypt, 31:3:9
 full name of, 31:3:7
 life of, 8:2:195–203
 misspelled as “Sebolo,” 31:3:5–7
 new family of, 31:3:16–17
 perpetuation of misspelling “Sebolo,” 31:3:7–8
- Lebolo, Pietro, son of Antonio Lebolo, to transact family business, 31:3:20–21
- Lectures on Faith, The*, 11:4:348
 history and authorship of, 19:1:5–19
- Lee County, Iowa, history of, 18:2:132–42
- Lee, Harold B., 12:1:96
 in memoriam, 14:2:129–33
 as stake president, welfare, 14:3:383–86
- Lee, J. Bracken, political biography, book review, 23:2:244–48
- Lee, John D. *See also* Mountain Meadows Massacre
 adopted (sealed to) Brigham Young, 14:3:296, 300–302, 304
 on Election Day Battle, 13:1:40–41
 George Laub and wife adopted into family of, 18:2:164, 361, 362–65
 on Mormon pilfering, 26:3:30
- Lee, Rex E., and U.S. Constitution, 20:2:221. *See also* United States Constitution
- Lee, Robert E.
 poem about, 28:4:65–74, 80–81, 86–87, 89
 and steamboat *Nauvoo*, 19:2:167–68
- Lee, Robert, reverend, 27:2:42–43
- Legal code, of disorderly conduct in New York, 30:2:94–5
- Legal processes, and Joseph Smith, 19:2:167–99. *See also* Smith, Joseph, Jr.
- Legal term, *recognizance*, meaning in 1830s, 30:2:97
- Legendre, Adrien, and statistics, 28:1:85, 103
- Legislation, congressional/presidential battles, 4:2:156–57
- Lehi, 23:1:82. *See also* Book of Mormon; Nephi
 ascension and prophetic commission of,

Subject Index

- 26:4:72–83
 ascension of, 26:4:72, 81
 blessing of sons, 27:4:31–32
 compared to sons, 27:4:21
 crossing of Indian Ocean, 30:3:58–60
 crossing of Pacific Ocean, 30:3:60–64
 dream of and Nephi, 27:4:27
 family reenacted Exodus, 30:3:111–13
 migration, method of, 30:3:57–65
 prophecies, 24:1:32–36
 record of, 24:1:19–42
 on resurrection, 30:3:43
 statement about travels of, 12:3:313–14
 teachings, 24:1:40–42
 visions, 24:1:36–40
- Lehi's dream. *See also* Book of Mormon
 and Greek Orphic text, 22:3:274–78
 and Narrative of Zosimus, 22:3:315–30
- Leisure
 corruptive influence of, 16:4:525
 use of, 16:4:525–26
- Lemon v. Kurtzman*, 27:3:187–90
- Lenin, Nicolai, opposing disarmament,
 7:2:154–56. *See also* Union of
 Soviet Socialist Republics; War
- Leonard, Truman, letters from concerning
 Nauvoo, 31:1:89
- Leopold Foundation, Catholic emigration
 society
 in Europe, 3:2:28
 in United States, 3:2:28
- Lessons in Genealogy*, 31:2:130
- LeSueur, Stephen, belief in Joseph Smith's
 knowledge of Danite activity,
 28:1:12. *See also* Danites; Smith,
 Joseph, Jr.
- Letters, anti-Mormon, 11:3:275–92
- Levi, robes of priesthood, 22:1:33
- Levi, testament of, 26:4:71, 78
- Lewis, C. S., 9:2:221–24, 229–31;
 12:2:185–208. *See also* Literature;
 Narnia; *Screw-tape Letters*, *The*
 on biblical scholarship, 9:1:33–48
 biography, 12:2:187–89
 and Christianity, 12:2:185–208
 chronicles of Narnia, 12:2:203–4
 on history, 31:2:166–67
 on imagination, 12:2:200–204
 and Latter-day Saints, 12:2:205–7
 on religious writing, 12:2:196–200
- Lewis, Henry, panorama artist, painted
 Nauvoo Temple, 22:2:202–11. *See also*
 Temple; Nauvoo
- Lewis, James, mission to China, 10:2:161–
 72. *See also* China
- Lewis, Robert, dropped atomic bomb on
 Hiroshima, 10:1:44. *See also*
 Atomic bomb; War
- Lewis, Tarleton, in Nauvoo, 31:1:69, 71–72
- Lhasa, Tibet, 6:3:166, 169
- Liahona High School, 12:1:82
- Liang K'ai, art of, 12:1:70, 72
- Libanius, Sophist professor, 9:4:447–48
- Liberal arts education/humanities, need for,
 16:4:517–18, 526. *See also*
 Education
- Liberal Democratic Party, Japan, 14:1:25.
See also Japan
- Liberal education, 17:3:275–90. *See also*
 Education
- Liberalism, 4:3:184–88
 in Russia, 3:2:58–59
 and U.S. Constitution, 27:3:120–27
- Liberal Party, and Patrick Connor, 10:2:222
- Liberal social agendas, and economics,
 22:4:434–35
- Liberal social programs, 22:4:434–35
- Liberty, 4:2:168, 170
 constitutional protection of, 27:3:207
 and LDS Church, 31:2:69
 necessary for education and advance-
 ment of knowledge, 6:1:48–49
 progress of at BYU, 6:1:49–50
 and U.S. Constitution, 4:2:152–58
- Liberty Jail, 13:1:21–26; 21:3:307; 26:2:12,
 17. *See also* Missouri; Smith,
 Joseph, Jr.
 Joseph Smith in, 26:2:32
 Joseph Smith writes from, 14:2:210
 significance of prison experience of
 Parley P. Pratt, Sidney Rigdon, and
 Lyman Wight, 13:1:24
- Library
 importance of, 13:1:68–74, 79;
 13:2:121–22
 in Manchester, New York, 22:3:333–56
 of Qumran, 2:2:113–17
- Licensing and certificates of Church
 leaders, in 1830s, 22:1:96–105
- Lie, living a, 26:1:40–41, 43, 67, 70
- Lieberman, James, and family size,
 18:4:529–30
- Lievsay, John L., on Renaissance, 6:1:3
- Life, extraterrestrial, 11:1:3–12
 prerequisites for, 11:1:5–8
 probability of, 11:1:6–8
- Light, speed of as limiting factor, 19:4:471
- Lima, Illinois, burning and mob violence at,
 23:3:86–96
- Lima, Peru, 9:2:188, 196
- Limhi, exodus parallels, 30:3:113–14
- Limitation of power, 16:3:324–26

- Lincoln, Abraham, 7:1:53, 59–60; 14:1:84.
See also Civil War; History; United States of America
 nomination by Know Nothing Party, 3:2:37
 poem about, 28:4:81–82
- Lindsay, Kendra L., verifies word-pattern ratios, 30:3:93–94
- Linguistics, and understanding scriptures, 26:4:3–20
- Lion's den, 15:1:5
- Li Po, poetry of, 12:1:72
- Lippot, Susannah, in Nauvoo, 31:1:63
- "Litany for the Dark Solstice, A," 22:2:152
- Literal interpretation of scripture, 7:1:22–27. *See also* Bible, Book of Mormon
- Literalism, 2:2:127
 and Bible, 13:4:476–78
- Literary criticism, 7:1:89–91
 sharpened by Laingian analysis, 17:2:220–21
- Literary structure, in Book of Mormon, 20:2:131–49
- Literature, 7:1:85–86, 91; 16:4:584. *See also specific authors and titles*
 Bible, Book of Mormon; Literary criticism; Victorian literature
 anti-Mormon, 2:2:258; 14:2:142–44, 146, 148, 157, 273; 20:1:111
 anti-Mormon, mesmerism, 15:2:159
 anti-Mormon, in New York, 9:3:245–49
 anti-Mormon, in South Africa, 20:4:405
 and aspiration, 9:4:417–20
 bibliography of Mormon authors, 22:2:157–60
 in Book of Mormon, 21:3:357–72
 1880–1930s, 22:2:141–43, 158
 and faith, 4:3:183–207
 Icelandic, 9:2:214
 influence of, 16:4:604–25
 LDS, 24:2:163–72, 243–52
 LDS, about restoration of gospel, book review, 31:3:77–81
 LDS, 1830–1880s, 22:2:140–41, 157–58
 LDS experience in England, 27:2:79–95
 LDS, faithful, 31:3:77
 LDS, Linda Sillitoe's, book review, 31:3:82–86
 LDS, past and future, book review, 15:3:365–72
 moral assessment of, 21:3:279–89
 and morality, 16:4:611
 1930–1970s, 22:2:143–44, 158–60
 pro-Mormon, 14:2:157
 religious implications in novels of Robert Warren, 4:1:67–79
 religious themes in, book review, 8:3:356–57
 role in biblical criticism, 9:1:35–38
 and scriptures, 16:4:619
- Little Chief, at Winter Quarters, 18:3:432, 436–38. *See also* Native Americans; Winter Quarters
- Little Known Discourse by Joseph Smith*, 9:1:49–53
- Little, Edwin, nephew of Brigham Young, died on trail west, 21:4:437–38
- Little, Jesse C., contact with government officials, 21:4:389–90
- Liturgy, Catholic and temple, 21:1:3–6, 28–31
- Litz, Stephen
 brief biography, 23:3:26n
 LDS Church agent, 23:3:26
- Liu Shao-chi, as head of state, 12:1:44, 53.
See also Korea; War
- Livestock food production
 animal fertility, 16:4:658
 animal health, 16:4:657–58
 ruminants, 16:4:657
- Living, book review, 30:2:124–25
- Living Constitution, 27:3:147–49
- Loader, Patience. *See* Archer, Patience
 Loader Rozsa
- Locke, John, 7:3:208–24. *See also* History; United States Constitution
 on politics, 13:3:444–46
- Lockport Observatory*, 9:3:378
- Locust Creek, Mormon camp at, 21:4:517–18. *See also* Mormon trails
- Lodge, Henry Cabot, of Massachusetts, 14:1:79–80, 91. *See also* History
- Lodgepole Creek Trail, and the Mormon trail network, 24:3:332. *See also* Mormon trails
- Logan, Utah, book review, 17:2:252
- Logos*, in Goethe's *Faust*, 25:3:17
- London Missionary Society, 18:1:20–21
- London Temple, 27:2:21. *See also* Temple
London Times, 27:2:7
- Loneliness, fiction, 25:2:17
- Lone Tree Trail, and Mormon trail network, 24:3:326
- Longfellow, Henry Wadsworth, 4:2:140–47. *See also* Literature
- Longstroth, Nanny, in Nauvoo, 31:1:46
- Longstroth, Sarah, in Nauvoo, 31:1:46
- "Looking Unto Jesus," 23:4:392
- Lopez, Sylvester, friend to the Mormon colonists in Mexico, 22:4:447. *See*

Subject Index

323

- also* Mexico
Lord of the Rings, The, by J. R. R. Tolkien, and C. S. Lewis, 12:2:202, 208. *See also* Literature
 Los Angeles, history of Church, book review, 29:2:109–11. *See also* California
 Lost Generation, LDS authors, 1:1:62–63; 18:1:89–98
 Love, 4:1:10; 11:2:188–99; 15:3:285–86; 16:4:613–16; 19:4:465; 26:1:53–55
 and art, 22:4:479–82
 and family relationships in drama, 19:4:502
 of God, 16:4:614
 among religious denominations, 13:1:8–9
 transformations of, 22:4:67–82
 Loveland, Chester, in Nauvoo, 31:1:54, 62
 Loveless, John, affidavit, 13:4:525
 Lowell, Russell James, 14:2:145
 Lower Goshen, 30:2:67–89. *See also* Archaeology
 artifacts show was middle class, 30:2:88
 bottle bases found in, 30:2:78
 bottle finishes found in, 30:2:76
 bottle stoppers found in, 30:2:77
 buttons found in, 30:2:84
 composition of cabins in, 30:2:70
 construction of typical home in, 30:2:71, 75
 design of typical house in, 30:2:75
 earthenware, butter churn found in, 30:2:81, 86–87
 embossed bottle bodies found in, 30:2:79
 floral materials of, 30:2:71
 map of foundations/components in, 30:2:74
 miscellaneous artifacts in, 30:2:83
 miscellaneous glass objects found in, 30:2:80
 photo gives aerial view of, 30:2:73
 planning of, 30:2:69–70
 relief designs on plates, 30:2:82
 soil conditions of, 30:2:69
 Lowry, John, Mormon leader of Van Buren Township, Illinois, 18:2:139
 Loyalty, in early Church, 13:1:6
 Lucas, Samuel, Joseph Smith surrendered to, 28:1:10, 35
 Lucifer, 15:3:313–15, 23:4:413. *See also* Diabolism; Satan
 and followers do not receive salvation, 23:3:14, 22
 Luddington, Elan
 brief biography, 23:3:26n
 LDS Church agent, 23:3:26
 Lund, C. N., Jr., pro-League of Nations letters, 14:1:83, 92
 Lund Home for Boys, 23:1:33
 Lundwall, Nels B., reprint of *Lectures on Faith*, 19:1:10
 Luther, Martin, 23:2:131–46. *See also* Protestant
 attack on indulgences, 23:2:136–38
 background of, 23:2:134
 beliefs of, 23:2:140–45
 debate with Johann Eck, 23:2:139
 issuance of excommunication, 23:2:139
 Lutz, Samuel, 1739 alleged prophecy of Restoration, 25:3:27
 Lyceum at Nauvoo, 23:4:393
 Lyell, Charles, distorts uniformitarianism, 23:1:43
 Lyellism, 23:1:43
 Lyman, Amasa M., 11:4:507
 brief biography, 23:3:12n
 champion of “New Movement,” 14:3:341–42
 dismissed conference, 31:1:23
 Dundee sermon and excommunication, 27:1:99, 101
 at Fourth Quorum banquet, 23:3:85
 at laying of cornerstone of temple, 23:3:49–50
 letter of to LDS Church on temple, 23:3:18–21
 at meeting in Nauvoo, 31:1:17, 29
 at meeting to choose county officers, 23:3:79
 preached in Nauvoo, 31:1:24
 and San Bernardino, 29:4:43
 Seventies Library and Institute Association, 23:3:12
 shook hands with Bullock, 31:1:45
 speech of at Seventies’ Hall dedication, 23:3:12
 speech of on mob violence, 23:3:92
 talk, 27:1:106
 to contact Emmett company, 23:3:80–81
 Lyman, Amy Brown, member of Social Advisory Board, 23:1:27–35
 Lyman, Francis M., 22:3:306; 22:4:452
 blesses Susa Young Gates, 31:2:120
 hypnotism, 15:2:169
 Lyon, France, 23:4:416
 Lyon, John
 biography, 30:4:92–95
 poet, 27:1:86–93
 poetry, 30:4:93

- Lyon, T. Edgar, tribute, 19:1:3
 Lyons, Windsor, in Nauvoo, 31:1:28
 Lyricism, 21:3:358–59, 369–70
 Lytle, Andrew, adopted (sealed to)
 Brigham Young, 14:3:300
 Lytle, John, in Nauvoo, 31:1:73
 Lytton Commission, 6:3:147, 149–50
- M**
- McAllister, John D., describes Flag of
 Kingdom, 14:1:114. *See also* Flag
 McAlmon, Robert. *See also* Joyce, James
 advanced money to James Joyce, 3:3:47
 introduced to James Joyce, 3:3:47
 MacArthur, Douglas, 10:1:49–50
 and defense in Korea, 4:1:33–34 (*see*
 also Korea)
 McAuley, John, in Nauvoo, 31:1:69
 McBrien, Dean D., 1:1:39–40
 on Doctrine and Covenants, 3:3:16 (*see*
 also Doctrine and Covenants)
 McCleary, Sophronia Smith
 brief biography, 23:3:64n
 heard Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:64
 sister of Joseph Smith, 23:3:64
 McCleary, William
 brief biography, 23:3:64n
 heard Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:64
 McConkie, Bruce R.
 and doctrine of salvation, 25:3:87
 uniformitarianism and spiritual
 universe, 23:1:47
 visit to Indonesia, 12:1:111
 McCoy, Isaac, Missourian on Mormons
 controlling county, 3:1:14–16. *See*
 also Missouri
McCulloch v. Maryland, 27:3:87
 McCune, Elizabeth, genealogical work of,
 31:2:121, 125, 128
 McCune, Matthew, in Rangoon and
 Calcutta, 12:1:111
 McDaniel, Wayne, first missionary to Japan
 after World War II, 12:1:92. *See*
 also Japan
 Macdonald, George, and C. S. Lewis,
 12:2:204
 McDonald, Howard S., president of
 Brigham Young University,
 16:4:467–68. *See also* Brigham
 Young University
 Macedonia, Illinois, lynching at, 31:1:65
 McDougall, James A., and antipolygamy
 legislation, 26:4:111. *See also*
 Antipolygamy legislation; Polygamy
 Mace, Wandle. *See also* Nauvoo
 brief biography, 31:1:53n, 68n
 impression of King Follett Discourse,
 18:2:186–87
 insulted by Curtis Bolton, 31:1:74
 prayed at Nauvoo Temple, 31:1:53, 70,
 73
 McEwan, John P., in Nauvoo, 31:1:71
 McIntosh, Daniel, in Nauvoo, 31:1:59–60
 Mack, Alexander, an organizer of Ephrata
 Community of Pennsylvania,
 5:3:237–39
 McKay, David O., 10:2:197–200; 12:1:88;
 14:1:82, 95, 98; 27:1:69; 31:2:128
 apostle, 23:1:31
 in Great Britain, 27:2:14, 16–19
 and Japan Mission, 15:2:179
 on meditation, 18:1:9–10
 papers of, 12:1:111
 McKay, Quinn G., political views, 4:2:164–
 68
 McKean, James B., Utah Territorial Justice,
 27:2:98–100. *See also* Utah
 Territory
 McKean, Judge, 27:3:92–93
 McKee, Hiram, letters to and from Brigham
 Young, 18:3:453–55, 458, 465. *See*
 also Young, Brigham
 McKenzie, David, missionary to Scotland,
 27:2:33–34. *See also* Scotland
 McKenzie, Thomas
 brief biography, 23:3:3n
 nominated as agent to guard against
 anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23
 McKinley, William, attack on by Blanco-
 Fombona, 2:2:180
 McLean, Eleanor Jane, murder of Parley P.
 Pratt, 15:2:225. *See also* Pratt,
 Parley P.
 McLean, Hector, murder of Parley P.
 Pratt, 15:2:225. *See also* Pratt,
 Parley P.
 MacLeish, Archibald
 on faith and hope, 3:2:14
 on justice, 3:2:10
 playwright, 3:2:9–12
 on suffering, 3:2:12–13
 view of God, 3:2:12
 McLellan, William E., 9:2:170; 11:4:342,
 394; 23:4:492
 testimony of Book of Mormon,
 10:4:485–87
 trip to Missouri, 14:4:490
 McLoy, Isaac, journal entry, 13:4:530–32
 McMurrin, Sterling M., definition of
 theology, 14:3:347
 MacNeil, David, family, book review,

- 29:3:121–23
- McNeil, Margaret, 27:1:82
- MacPherson, James, 27:1:41–44
- Madison, James, 16:3:333; 27:3:39–46, 82–83, 94, 152–54, 209
- Madsen, Abigail Rees, pioneer woman, account of poverty, 16:4:474–75
- Madsen, Truman G., 2:2:261–67; 8:2:113–25
reason and revelation in LDS theology, 14:3:355–56
- Maeser, Karl G., 16:4:461–64; 30:2:17. *See also* Brigham Young Academy; Brigham Young University
biography of German years, 17:2:155–75
on education, 16:4:450
Gymnasium years, 17:2:160–67
on music, 4:2:112
religious struggle, 17:2:70–73
teaching preparations, 17:2:167–70
- Magic, 22:4:469. *See also* Alchemy and Faust, 25:3:22
to interpret life, 22:4:478–79
and Joseph Smith, book reviews, 27:4:87–121
- Magic Mountain* by Thomas Mann, 8:3:303–6. *See also* Literature
- Magna Carta, 27:1:14
- Maguire, Don, describes Flag of Kingdom in journal, 14:1:111–12. *See also* Flag
- Mahon, William D., produced *Archko Volume*, 15:1:43–64. *See also* *Archko Volume*
- Mahoning Association, 12:4:354, 359–60; 21:1:47–49
- Mahonri Moriancumer. *See* Jared, Brother of
- Maid of Iowa*. *See also* Jones, Dan; Nauvoo; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
steamboat, 19:3:321–35
Thomas Bullock clerk, 30:1:72, 79
- Major, William W.
brief biography, 23:3:34n
draws design for private seal for Twelve Apostles, 23:3:34
John Taylor at Major's, 23:3:39, 81
takes picture of John Taylor, 23:3:34, 78
- Makataimeshiakiak. *See* Black Hawk
- Malaya, and communism, 6:3:153–58, 160. *See also* Communism
- Malik, Charles H., religious universities and educational excellence, 16:4:451
- Malinowski, Bronislaw, argues for sexual freedom outside marriage, 8:1:26
- Malthus, Thomas, book review, 13:4:594–95
- Malvin, Roger, burial, 1:1:22
- Man
nature of, 9:1:105; 30:4:65–66
nature of, book review, 8:3:354–56
as pinnacle of creation, 10:1:31–42
science and education, book review 10:4:498–500
in the world, 15:4:440
- Man of the Forest, The*, by Zane Grey, 18:4:495–96, 501
- Manchester, England, 27:1:47–56, 129
early Mormon experience, book review, 16:3:290–93
and William Clayton, 16:2:290–93 (*see also* Clayton, William)
- Manchester, New York, 14:2:202
library, 22:3:333–56
- Manchukuo, 6:3:165–66. *See also* China
- Manchuria, and conflict between Japan and China, 6:3:142–50. *See also* China; Japan; War
- Mandamus, 16:3:354
- Mangum, Ethel Hawkins, account of Colonia Oaxaca flood, 5:3:163. *See also* Mexico
- Manifest Destiny, and Constitution of State of Deseret, 29:4:7. *See also* State of Deseret; Utah Territory; Young, Brigham
- Manifesto of 1890, 2:2:260; 8:1:96; 22:4:44. *See also* Polygamy; Woodruff, Wilford
and antipolygamy, 26:4:118–19
and Utah statehood, 10:2:229
- Manitos, in Native American religion, 21:4:494. *See also* Native Americans
- Mankind, weakness of, 24:2:238
- Mann, Horace, 23:4:403, 416; 28:3:14–15. *See also* Education
- Manning, Bayless, cannot teach ethics to students, 16:4:510
- Manoa, Samuela, first missionary to Samoa, 18:1:14–16. *See also* Mission; Samoa
- Mansion House, 14:2:215. *See also* Bidamon, Lewis; Nauvoo; Smith, Emma Hale; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
- Manti, Utah. *See also* Utah
poem, 17:2:210
colonization of, 18:3:440–41
- Manti Temple, poem, 2:1:54. *See also* Temple

- Mantic and sophic world views
 conflict between revelation and science, 31:3:52–56
 defined, 31:3:51
 need to critique naturalistic world view, 31:3:53–55
 religion secularized, 31:3:56–57
 spiritual and “natural man” contrasted, 31:3:51–52
- Mantle of the Prophet, The*, 2:2:189
 cast, 2:2:191
 drama, 8:1:108
- Manual of Discipline*, 2:2:123–24, 126, 128
- Manuals, lesson, 13:2:145
- Manufacturing Association. *See* Nauvoo Agricultural and Manufacturing Association
- Manuscript History, 31:2:44–46
- Manuscript, original, of Book of Mormon, 10:3:259–78. *See also* Book of Mormon
- Mao Tse-Tung, 7:2:95–96, 101, 110–11, 115; 8:1:48; 12:1:4, 14–15, 32–35. *See also* China; Communism; Vietnam; War
- Maori Agricultural College, 12:1:82
- Map. *See also* Mormon trails
 Australia, 28:3:58
 China, 7:2:158
 geologic, of Utah, 5:3:251–52
 Lower Goshen, foundations, 30:2:74
 Missouri, in 1830s, 26:2:2
 Mormon trail in Iowa, 21:4:416 fol.
 Mormon trail in Nebraska, 24:3:337
 Nauvoo, in 1846, 31:1:76
 Sac and Fox Indian reservation, lands purchased from, 19:3:275
 Sac and Fox Indian reservation, Nauvoo West, 18:2:133–34
 Zarahemla Stake, 18:2:14
- Mapusaga High School, 12:1:82
- Marble Faun, The*, 1:1:31–35
- Marbury v. Madison*, 27:3:139, 141, 149–50. *See also* Jay, John; United States of America; United States Constitution
- Marcion, postulates two Gods, 17:3:302–3
- Maricopa Indians, 22:3:290. *See also* Native Americans; Young, Brigham
- Marietta, Bank of, 23:4:470
- Maritime migration, book review, 25:2:86
- Mark, secret gospel of, 22:3:261
- Market economy, and Brazil, 6:2:80–81. *See also* Economy
- Markham, Stephen, 24:1:89, 98–100, 102
 brief biography, 23:3:25n; 31:1:68n
 commanded Nauvoo Legion infantry, 31:1:68
 LDS Church agent, 23:3:25
 preached in Nauvoo, 31:1:73
 related Camp news, 31:1:70
 thankful for military appointment, 31:1:69
- Markow, Mischa, early missionary in Balkans, 11:1:92–99
- Marks, William, on Sidney Rigdon, 21:3:305, 315
- Marriage. *See also* Ordinances
 celestial, 11:4:416–17
 Christian compared with Mormon, 15:1:88
 covenant, 11:4:349
 financial management, 12:1:140–42
 and Gospel of Philip, 17:2:133–34
 practices, book review, 22:1:109–13
 and rearing children, 25:3:125; 25:4:150
- Marriott, John, British immigrant to Nauvoo, 31:1:78–79
- Marryat, Frederick
 author of *Monsieur Violet*, 14:2:142
 story about Danites, 23:2:149–53
- Marsh, Thomas B., 2:1:87; 21:3:309
 reconciliation to Church 20:4:389
 and Danites, 14:4:422 (*see also* Danites)
- Marsh v. Chambers*, 27:3:187
- Marshall, George, 5:1:54–56
- Marshall, Samuel, shot by Deming, 23:3:59
- Marshall Memorandum, 5:1:54–55
- Marshall Plan, 12:1:9–10
- Martha, Mary’s sister, 8:2:158–70
- Martin, Alice Clayton
 brief biography, 31:1:34n
 confirmed report, 31:1:34
 visited by Bullock, 31:1:36, 39–40, 43–44
- Martin, Edward
 brief biography, 31:1:28n
 visited by Bullock, 31:1:28–34, 37–40, 42–43, 45, 47, 52
- Martin, Priscilla, letter of, book review, 11:4:526
- Martin, Susannah, letter of concerning serving the Lord, 16:4:624–25
- Martin and company, poem, 20:4:348
- Martineau, Joel H., account of Colonia Oaxaca flood, 5:3:163–65. *See also* Mexico
- Martineau, Moroni, account of Colonia Oaxaca flood, 5:3:163–65. *See also* Mexico
- Martyrdom, 14:3:389–92; 15:4:391–415, 471–79; 23:3:9, 11, 18, 27, 36, 41–

Subject Index

- 42, 47, 63; 24:1:78–109. *See also* Carthage, Illinois; Carthage Greys; Carthage Jail; Nauvoo; Richards, Willard; Smith, Hyrum, Smith, Joseph, Jr.; Taylor, John
- bird cane, 21:2:210
- bogus canes, 21:2:210
- canes of, 21:2:205–11
- Huntington cane, 21:2:206
- Kimball cane, 21:2:210
- number of canes, 21:2:206
- symbolism, 21:2:210
- trial of men accused of, 23:3:21, 26, 36, 42
- Marvelous Work and a Wonder, A*, 6:3:171
- Marx, Karl, 5:3:206; 15:3:323–24
- discusses criticism of religion, 31:3:56
- Marxism, 5:3:211
- Mary Magdalene, 8:2:158–70
- Mary, Martha's sister, 8:2:158–70
- Mary, mother of Jesus, 9:2:179
- Masculinity, and femininity, 19:4:467
- Maslow, Abraham, on Freud and spiritual manifestations, 14:2:152–53
- Maslow "self-actualization" model, 27:4:45–46. *See also* Self-actualization
- Masonic Hall, Nauvoo, Twenty-seventh Quorum met at, 31:1:52. *See also* Nauvoo
- Masonry, 15:4:456–59. *See also* Religion
- Masons, 8:2:213–14. *See also* Freemasons; Nauvoo; Religion; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
- Anti-Masonic Party, 3:2:23–24, 26, 36, 38–40
- independence and unity of, 3:2:27
- oaths of, 3:2:25
- other religions views on, 3:2:27
- political views of, 3:2:25
- reason for attacks on, 3:2:24–25
- in relation to anti-Catholic and anti-Mormon crusades, 3:2:36
- similarities to Mormons, 3:2:25–26
- support of Jackson, 3:2:24
- Massachusetts Bay Colony, 27:3:14, 121. *See also* History; United States of America
- Massachusetts, constitution of 1780, 27:3:16, 22, 41
- Materialism, 2:1:8–10; 5:3:206
- United States and India, 24:2:178–80
- Materialists, 2:1:8–10, 63–64
- Mathematics
- algebra, 16:1:109–12
- and chemistry, 28:4:43
- development of, 16:1:108–12
- double-centralizer theorem, 16:1:113–15
- matrices, 16:1:112–15
- noncommutivity of multiplication, 16:1:111–12
- Matthew, Gospel of, and Joseph Smith Translation, 25:1:7; 25:3:67. *See also* Bible
- Mattingly, Garret, on historical research, 7:3:182
- Maughan, Mary Ann Weston
- early British immigrant, 27:1:79–82
- in Nauvoo, 31:1:78
- Maughan, Peter, in Nauvoo, 31:1:15
- Maunggun gold plates, 10:4:466
- Maury, Alfred, Imperial Archives director, on Mormonism, 14:2:164–65
- Mauss, Armand, social science and Mormonism, 26:1:83, 101
- Maxwell, Neal A., 21:3:291
- Mayflower*, 14:1:84; 27:1:15. *See also* History
- Mayflower Compact, 27:3:14, 121. *See also* History; United States of America
- Mazzuchelli, Samuele, 31:2:90
- Mead, Cyrus A.
- brief biography, 31:1:23n
- Bullock walked home with, 31:1:50, 57
- given notice of Twenty-seventh Quorum meeting, 31:1:59
- at Twenty-seventh Quorum meeting, 31:1:37
- visited by Bullock, 31:1:23, 60
- went with Bullock to Nauvoo Temple, 31:1:61
- Mead, Elwood, California Land Settlement Board member, 23:1:28
- Meade, George G., poems about, 28:4:65–74, 77
- Meaning, in theology, 14:3:351–53
- Measure for Measure*, 16:2:282–89
- Mechanics Association. *See* Nauvoo Agricultural and Manufacturing Association
- Medary, Samuel, Ohio senator, 23:4:478
- Media
- and freedom of press, 27:3:171–83
- representation of Church in 1930s, 29:1:25
- Medicine
- botanic, 26:3:49–50
- and Joseph Smith, 17:3:319–37
- Mormons and, 26:3:49–51
- Medill, William, and Mormons in Nebraska, 24:3:288–89
- Meditation, 13:1:23–25
- as prerequisite for revelation, 18:1:9

- Meeker Massacre, 14:3:377
- Meetings, Sunday, 13:2:144–45
- Mehring, Catherine Elizabeth
ill, 23:3:78
John Taylor administers to, 23:3:78
- Mehring, Henry
brief biography, 23:3:53n
business of John Taylor with, 23:3:53, 79
- Meiji era, and Christianity in Japan, 14:1:18–19. *See also* Japan
- Melchizedek Priesthood, 10:1:4–5. *See also* Aaronic Priesthood; Priesthood as “acting” teachers, 16:3:389–91 aspirations to, 16:3:392–93 growth in Great Britain, 27:2:15 issue of prestige, 16:3:392 revitalization of in 1928, 19:1:111
- Melting point, 28:4:34, 37, 39, 41, 43, 51
- Mendenhall, James, Mercantile and Mechanical Association Board, 23:3:39. *See also* Taylor, John
- Mennonites, 5:3:232–33; 21:1:60
on Masonry, 3:2:27
- Mental health, 8:1:99
aided by Laing theory, 17:2:211
- Mentor congregation, 11:4:480–82
- Mephistopheles, in Goethe’s *Faust*, 24:3:14
- Mercantile and Mechanical Association, meeting of, 23:3:38–39. *See also* Nauvoo; Taylor, John
- Mercantilism, 4:2:173
- Mercer, Henry C., discovers ancient potter’s wheel, 9:2:187
- Merchants, Brigham Young’s views on, 28:3:39
- Meriam Indian Study, 14:3:379
- Mérimée, Prosper, first interprets Mormons to French, 14:2:146, 162
- Merisms, abbreviated statements of gospel, in Book of Mormon, 31:3:43–49. *See also* Book of Mormon
- Merrill, Marriner W., on property rights, 3:3:23
- Mesa, Arizona, book review, 13:4:597–99
- Mesmer, Franz Anton, animal magnetism, 15:2:147
- Mesmerism, 15:2:149–51, 153–55, 157–60, 163–64
- Mesoamerica. *See also* Archaeology
history of, and Book of Mormon, 17:1:101–7
probable site for Book of Mormon civilizations, 30:3:128, 137
- Mesopotamia, 9:2:186, 188, 190; 9:4:473
- Messenger and Advocate*, 12:4:412, 492–93; 20:1:41. *See also* Latter-day Saints’ *Messenger and Advocate*
- Messiah. *See* Jesus Christ
- Metallic documents. *See* Documents, metallic
- Metals
in biology, 10:4:404–18
cyclicpolyethers, 10:4:413–18
effects on animals, 10:4:392–94
interactions with systems, 10:4:394–95
and nervous system, 10:4:407–9
- Metaphors, 16:4:520, 522–23
- Metaphysics, 3:1:3, 9
and God, 17:3:303–9
dualism in Gospel of John, 3:1:7–9
Jesus and Being, 3:1:5
relationship between Jesus and the Father, 3:1:5–7
witness of Spirit, 3:1:3
- Methodism. *See also* Religion
and Genesee Conference, 9:3:381, 403
influence on Brigham Young, 18:3:295
and Joseph Smith, 9:3:379–81, 384, 403–4
on Masonry, 3:2:27
in Palmyra, New York, 9:3:309–20, 375, 379–80, 398
of Pomeroy Tucker, 9:3:381–86, 404
primitive, 27:1:28
and Reverend Lane 9:3:398
- Methodist movement, 6:2:67–69
enthusiasm and hypocrisy, 6:2:68–70, 72
threat to social order, 6:2:69, 72
- Mexican-American War, 22:3:292. *See also* Mormon Battalion
- Mexican Indian Mission, 22:4:443. *See also* Mexico
- Mexican Mission, closure of, 22:4:441. *See also* Mexico; Mission
- Mexican Saints, 15:3:293–307
- Mexican War, recruiting Mormons to join, 21:4:475–87
- Mexico City, Mexico, missionaries in, 22:3:294–303
- Mexico, 9:2:185, 188–89, 196. *See also* Mission
converts sent to Arizona, 22:3:305
early Mormon, 22:3:289–310
early Mormon missionary activities, 22:3:289–310
LDS colonies, 5:3:155–67
Merida, 9:2:187
Mexico City, 9:2:196
missions in, 22:4:441–53
Popocatépetl, 9:2:188
- Micaiah, throne-vision, 26:4:69

- Michelangelo, poetry, 24:2:207. *See also* Literature
- Michigan, bank failures, 23:4:480
- Middle Ages, faith and art in, 11:1:39
- Middle East, 9:2:121–43; 12:1:12
travel guide, 14:3:393–95
- Middleton, John J., 14:2:221
- Migration
to Adam-ondi-Ahman, 13:1:39–40, 47
of Latter-day Saints, 11:4:342; 29:2:5;
29:4:43, 65
of Lehi, method of, 30:3:57–65
maritime, book review, 25:2:86
Polynesian legends, 17:1:73 (*see also* Hagoth)
Saints reasons for, 30:2:50
table of Saints, 30:2:52
- Militancy
comments by Joseph Smith about, 13:1:58–60, 66
Mormon declaration of independence, 13:1:56–58
note of warning, 13:1:53–54
political motto, 13:1:51–52
response to Election Day Battle, 13:1:46, 50, 56
Salt Sermon, 13:1:52
- Military, 22:2:221–22. *See also* War
alliances in Europe, 13:3:286–87, 302
disarmament, 13:3:334–43, 351–52, 370, 372, 375, 434–35
MX missile, 22:2:222–23
peace and war, 22:2:215–25
subjection to rulers, 22:2:219–20
training, 22:2:220–21
- Militia, Mormon, 28:1:10
- Milky Way, 8:1:7
- Mill, John Stuart
break with Auguste Comte, 5:2:205
discussion of Mormons, 14:2:146
- Millenarianism, 21:4:534–36
- Millennial Star*, 2:2:247, 249, 252;
12:1:120–23; 15:4:501–8; 27:1:30, 54, 85–90; 27:2:72, 94, 99, 101, 120, 130
and Charles Penrose, 27:1:115, 118, 120–23
and George Q. Cannon, 27:1:1–6, 100–102, 108
and Mormon Creed, 26:4:126
on Scotland, 27:2:32
- Millennialism, 27:3:11, 19–20
Mormon beliefs of, 23:1:22–23
- Millennium, 3:3:55–57; 23:4:403; 24:2:205
Church preparation for, 3:3:64–66
events to precede, 3:3:58
- Joseph Smith on, 3:3:59–60
and Mormons, 16:4:631
political movements, 16:4:631
Second Coming, 3:3:62
- Miller, Arthur, *Death of a Salesman*, family relationships, 19:4:514. *See also* Literature
- Miller, Brother
John Taylor stays with while coming to Far West, 23:3:81
stays with John Taylor, 23:3:81
- Miller, Charles, branch president in Manchester, England, 27:1:52
- Miller, Cincinnatus Heiner [Joaquin]
story about Danites, 23:2:156–57
wrote successful anti-Mormon novel, 14:2:144
- Miller, George. *See also* Nauvoo
apostasy of, 24:3:313–14
article by in *Times and Seasons* on temple, 23:3:20
bishop, 23:3:20
brief biography, 23:3:20n
dinner with John Taylor, 23:3:82
food from Big Field, 23:3:87
high priests quorum presidency, 23:3:23
letter about Joseph Smith, 19:3:402–7
letter of on repeal of Nauvoo Charter, 23:3:37–38
letter of to state governors on persecutions, 23:3:41–44
and Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:20
at meeting to choose county officers, 23:3:79
and Mormons in Nebraska, 24:3:278–81
in Nauvoo, 31:1:17
Nauvoo House Association, 23:3:9
nominated as city councilor, 23:3:29
at party at Benbows', 23:3:82
and planning sessions for trek west, 24:3:305–14
trustee-in-trust, 23:3:20
- Miller, Henry W.
brief biography, 23:3:79n
coroner, 23:3:79
- Miller, John
brief biography, 23:3:48n
and Mormons and Indians in Nebraska, 24:3:374–78
murder of, 23:3:48
- Miller, Reuben
belief in Strang's revelations, 8:3:280–83 (*see also* Strang, James J.)
conversion, 8:3:280
on Cowdery's reconciliation with Church, 8:3:292

- Miller, Reuben (*continued*)
 disbelief in Strang's revelations,
 8:3:283–85
 missionary service to Strangites,
 8:3:285–88
- Miller, William, 9:4:495
 brief biography, 23:3:23n
 Joseph Smith's critique of, 3:3:57–58
 in Nauvoo, 31:1:38
 nominated as agent to guard against
 anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23
- Millet, Robert L., on Book of Mormon as
 pattern for sacred history, 31:2:7–8,
 15. *See also* Book of Mormon
- Milliken, Arthur
 brief biography, 23:3:64n
 heard Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:64,
 68
- Milliken, Lucy Smith
 brief biography, 23:3:64n
 daughter of Lucy and Joseph Smith, Sr.,
 23:3:64
 heard Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:64,
 68
- Mills, C. Wright, on role of social scientist,
 26:1:80–81
- Milton, John, 9:4:417; 28:3:12. *See also*
 Literature
 on Adam as Christian, 24:2:201–2
 on Adam, fall of, 24:2:196–98
 on apostasy, 24:2:204
 beliefs of, 24:2:191–206
 on creation, 24:2:199–201
 on free will, 24:2:198
 on Godhead, 24:2:196
 on millennium, 24:2:205
 on polygamy, 24:2:203
 on war in Heaven, 24:2:195
- Mind, uses of in relation to gospel,
 14:1:47–55
- Minute Men, 14:1:70
- Mission. *See also specific countries or
 areas; Missionaries; Missionary
 work*
 Asia, 12:1:85–106, 109–10
 Australia, 27:2:67–68
 Britain, 27:2:3, 5, 13, 16, 97–100, 119
 to Britain, of Heber C. Kimball,
 27:2:13
 California, 23:4:431
 Cape Town, South Africa, 20:4:404
 cotton, economic, under Brigham
 Young, 3:1:65; 3:3:27
 Cuautla, Mexico, reopening of,
 22:4:447
 Cuernavaca, Mexico, reopening of,
 22:4:443, 447
 England, 15:4:499–526
 to England, of Ezra T. Benson, 27:1:117
 to England, of Orson Hyde, 2:1:90
 to England, of John Taylor, 23:3:4–5,
 14
 to England, of the Twelve, 15:4:499–
 526; 21:3:301–41
 to England, of Willard Richards,
 31:2:42
 flax, economic, under Brigham Young,
 3:3:27
 Formosa, 6:3:141
 Gold-mining, 1:2:19–31
 Great Britain, first foreign mission of
 RLDS Church, 27:1:107
 Hawaii, 2:1:30–31; 18:1:13
 Hong Kong, 12:1:89, 91, 99
 Iceland, 9:2:219
 India, 12:3:262–78
 Indians, 23:3:80
 iron, economic, under Brigham Young,
 3:3:26
 Italy, 31:2:83–89
 Japan, 12:1:85, 92, 111; 15:2:172;
 23:2:167; 14:1:16–28; 15:2:171
 Japan Central, 12:1:93
 Japan West, 12:1:93
 Jewish, 8:4:434–41
 Korea, 12:1:95
 Lamanite, 2:2:129; 11:4:405
 lead, economic, under Brigham Young,
 3:3:26–27
 Mexican Indian, 22:4:443
 Mexico, 22:4:441–53
 to New York, of John Taylor, 23:3:5
 Northern Far East, 12:1:89, 92
 Philippine, 12:1:87
 Ohio, 11:4:499–500
 Samoa, 18:1:12–19
 Sandwich Islands, 18:1:13–14
 silk, economic, under Brigham Young,
 3:3:27
 South American, book review,
 28:2:119–20
 Southern Far East, 12:1:88–89
 St. Louis, 23:4:387
 sugar, economic, under Brigham
 Young, 3:3:26
 Taiwan, 12:1:88
 Western European, establishment of,
 27:2:18
 wine, economic, under Brigham Young,
 3:3:27
 wool, economic, under Brigham Young,
 3:3:27

- Missionaries. *See also* Auxiliary missionaries; Missionary work
 advice to by Joseph F. Smith, book review, 23:1:126–28
 to Asia, 12:1:80
 changing roles, 27:2:113–14, 116
 comparison to American GI's during World War II, 27:2:112
 departure for England, 27:1:8
 experiences of, and literature, 22:2:147–48
 experiences of, book review, 30:2:116–18
 first to Japan, 12:1:92
 first to Korea, 12:1:96
 friction with local members, 27:2:108–14
 in Great Britain, 27:2:6, 13, 15–16, 97
 growth in numbers of, 26:2:99–103
 in Iceland, 9:2:218–19
 journals of, book review, 31:3:181–83
 licensing of in 1830s, 22:1:104
 to Sandwich Islands, 12:1:80–81
 Scotland, 27:2:29
 unified system, 27:2:113–17
- Missionary work, 10:1:14–15
 among Jews, 8:4:427–43
 in Belgium, 24:1:61–77
 black Africa, book review, 28:3:107–9
 in Europe, 14:2:158
 genealogical, 17:3:355–60
 Grant, Heber J., 24:2:142–44
 John Taylor discussion, 23:3:15
 Kirtland as center of, 11:4:497–516
 in Latin America, 13:2:131–34
 and LDS folklore, 17:1:47–48, 52
 list of men chosen for missions, January 12, 1845, 23:3:24–26
 Mischa Markow, 11:1:92–99
 in Ohio, 11:4:474–516
 personal essay on, 6:2:101–18
 in Samoa, 18:1:12
 Southern response to, 28:2:10–11
 stake, 17:1:88
 in Utah, 17:1:74
- Mississippi River
 and Nauvoo, 18:2:255–72
 and Nauvoo dam, 18:2:246–54
 paintings, 22:2:193–211
- Missouri, 9:4:489; 21:3:302, 308–9, 323.
See also Atchison, David Rice; Avard, Sampson; Boggs, Lilburn W.; Danites; Haun's Mill Massacre; Mob violence
 Church history, 8:2:206–7
 imprisonment of prophets, 13:1:20–22;
 13:4:546–47
 Latter-day Saints arrival, 13:1:14
 Latter-day Saints in, 28:1:6–7, 9–15
 livestock production in, 21:4:468
 map of in 1830s, 26:2:2
 Mormon war, 23:1:94–103
 persecutions in, 13:1:6–8; 22:4:491; 23:3:11, 42, 46
 redress petitions, 26:2:31–44
 Saints' expulsion from, 13:4:494
 unlawful elements, 13:1:15–16
- Missouri Conflict, 26:2:5; 26:3:25–26, 32
 petitions to government as result of, 26:2:32
- Missouri Historical Society, St. Louis, Mormon manuscripts, 14:4:459
- Missouri Period, 1831–1839, *Documentary History of the Church*, 14:4:488
- Missouri River, Mormons at, 1846–52, book review, 28:3:113–17
- Missouri State Archives, Jefferson City, Mormon manuscripts, 14:4:459
- Missouri State Historical Society, Columbia, Mormon manuscripts, 14:4:459
- Mitchill, Dr., elusive identity of man visited by Martin Harris, 10:3:332–36
- Mob violence, 28:2:7, 10. *See also* Carthage Jail; Martyrdom; Missouri; Nauvoo
 affidavits against, 23:3:93–94
 Amasa Lyman speech on, 23:3:92
 Brigham Young's exemption of government in, 21:4:479
 Heber C. Kimball speech on, 23:3:92
 in Illinois, 23:3:21–31, 40, 42–44, 46, 49, 59, 73, 74
 and martyrdom of Joseph Smith, 20:1:71
 in Missouri, 23:3:11, 42, 46
 around Nauvoo, 23:3:88–96
- Mobility, 2:1:77
- Modern art, and humanism, 1:1:51–57. *See also* Art
- Modernism, 5:3:216; 21:3:281. *See also* Art
- Modernity, in art, 1:2:33–41. *See also* Art
- Modernization, an explanation of, 23:1:19–20
- Molecule, 28:4:28, 41, 43, 46
- Molotov, V. M., urges creation of second front in Europe during World War II, 5:1:57. *See also* War; World War II
- Moment of silence. *See also* Meditation; Prayer
Karcher v. May, 27:3:188
Lemon v. Kurtzman, 27:3:187–90

- Moment of silence (*continued*)
Marsh v. Chambers, 27:3:187
 in modern court, 27:3:187
 New Jersey statute, 27:3:191
Zorach v. Clauson, 27:3:192
- Monarchy
 in Book of Mormon, 17:1:10
 during French renaissance, 6:1:10–11
- Money
 profits from Santa Fe fur trade, 13:1:12–13, 18
 in United States and Spanish trade, 13:1:11
- Mongolia, 6:3:163–69
 Communist revolution in, 6:3:165
 Pan-Mongolism, 6:3:168–69
 Soviet influence in, 6:3:165
- Monotheism, 8:2:115–17
- Monroe Doctrine, 13:3:399–400, 453–56.
See also United States of America
- Monsieur Violet*, 14:2:142
- Montégut, Emile, 14:2:166–69
- Montevideo, Uruguay, Conference of American States at, 13:3:283
- Montgomery, James, 23:4:389–90, 398
- Moody, Dwight, Evangelical Protestant leader, 23:1:20
- Moody and Sankey Revival, 27:2:48–49
- Moon, John, emigration from England, 17:3:339–41
- Moore, Andrew
 brief biography, 23:3:23n
 nominated as agent to guard against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23
- Mora, Anna (Donna Africana or Anna Marie). *See also* Lebolo, Antonio
 marries Antonio Lebolo, 31:3:16
 sponsored for Christian baptism, 31:3:16
 death of, 31:3:16
- Moral acceptability, 30:2:21
- Moral choices, and outcomes, 30:2:17–31
- Morality, 15:3:309–22; 16:4:507–16, 591–600, 683
 and art, 11:1:37–49
 decline of, 16:4:684
 false, 26:1:44–49
 and knowledge, 16:4:489–91
 “New,” 8:1:23, 25–29, 35
 public vs. private, 11:1:40–41
 and religion, 11:1:38
 sexual, 8:1:23 (*see also* Sex)
 social scientist’s role, 8:1:28, 32, 34
- Moral philosophy, 11:2:188–99
- Moral reasoning, 30:2:17–18
- Morals, in literature, 21:3:279–89
- More, Thomas, 5:1:3; 9:4:407
 religion and science, 3:3:36
Utopia, 3:3:35–37; 5:1:3, 41–42
- Morgan, Dale
 as book reviewer, 15:1:118
 naturalistic assumptions of, 30:3:24–28
 on origin of Book of Mormon, 30:3:26–27
 question-begging, 30:3:27–28, 30, 33
- Morgan, James P., in Nauvoo, 31:1:29
- Morgan, William, origin of anti-Masonic Party, 3:2:23, 27
- Morgenstjernen* [*Morning Star*], started by Andrew Jensen, 14:1:35
- Morley, Isaac, 11:4:484, 486
 brief biography, 23:3:90n; 31:1:17n
 Kirtland farm, 12:4:346, 351
 mobs burn shops of, 23:3:90
 in Nauvoo, 31:1:17
 president of Manti colony, 18:3:440–41, 446
 speech of on mob violence, 23:3:92
- Mormon (father of Moroni). *See also* Book of Mormon
 abridgement of large plates, 31:2:10–15
 scholarship of, 8:2:172
 youth, scholarship of, 8:2:174
- Mormon, book of, reading of chapter 8, 24:1:53–59
- Mormon Arts Festival, 14:2:141, 150
- Mormon Battalion, 2:2:145; 8:2:127–42; 9:4:513–14; 21:4:475–87; 22:3:292.
See also Kane, Stephen; Mexican-American War
 authority, division of, 8:2:134
 authority, military, 8:2:127
 authority, religious, 8:2:127
 Brigham Young’s suspicion of request to form, 21:4:480
 calling of at Mt. Pisgah, 21:4:459–61
 contribution of, 21:4:485
 and Donner Party, 11:3:307–11
 efforts to raise, 21:4:483–85
 and Henry William Bigler, 30:4:31
 farewell ball, comments on, 21:4:486
 and Mormons in Nebraska, 24:3:278
 and Mormon trek west, 24:3:310
 payment of, 21:4:486
 trail in Iowa, 21:4:426–27
- Mormon Conflict*, 14:1:104
- Mormon Creed, 18:2:222–23; 26:4:125–32.
See also *Keep-A-Pitchinin*
 and *Deseret News*, 26:4:127–28
 and *Millennial Star*, 26:4:126
 and *New York Herald*, 26:4:126

- Mormondom
 boomtown metaphor for, 26:1:112–14
 definition of, 26:1:73
 and Protestant thought in 1800s, 25:3:85
 religiosity, 29:2:57
 as underdeveloped nation, 26:1:110–12
Mormon Experience, The, and women, 20:1:39
 Mormon experience, novel, book review, 16:4:432–35
 Mormon History Association, 17:2:201–2
 Mormonism, 1:1:67–71; 2:1:101–5; 8:2:113–25; 10:3:356–63; 14:2:140–57; 21:3:343, 345–46, 348, 356. *See also* Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, The; Latter-day Saints; Religion
 and American religion, 3:3:17
 arguments against, book review, 6:1:57–62
 and Blacks, 11:3:222–25
 change in, book review, 20:2:222–24
 classification of, 21:2:252–56
 and commercial theater, 12:2:234–40
 creed of, “Mind Your Own Business,” 26:4:125–32. *See also* Mormon Creed
 early history, book review, 28:2:113–15
 and Germans—annotated bibliography (1848–1966), 8:1:73–94
 intercultural aspects of, book review, 20:3:311–13
 and John Milton, Adam as Christian, 24:2:201–2
 and John Milton, Adam, fall of, 24:2:196–98
 and John Milton, apostasy, 24:2:204
 and John Milton, beliefs, 24:2:191–206
 and John Milton, creation, 24:2:199–201
 and John Milton, free will, 24:2:198
 and John Milton, Godhead, 24:2:196
 and John Milton, millennium, 24:2:205
 and John Milton, polygamy, 24:2:203
 and John Milton, war in Heaven, 24:2:195
 Judæo-Christian parallels, book review, 20:4:433–37
 man’s potential, 2:2:267
 and Mark Twain, 11:2:119–20, 130–40
 myths, 14:2:273–74
 Platonism, 2:2:264–65
 and politics, 11:3:219–40
 priesthood, 2:2:263–64
 and Protestant thought in 1800s, 25:3:85
 religiosity, 2:57
 religious context in New York, 9:3:351–72
 roots of modern, book review, 20:2:222–24
 selected non-Mormon Missouri sources on, 14:4:460–84
 sense of mission in America, 20:1:83–92
 the Spirit, 2:2:263
 theology, 29:3:49
 and treasure hunting, 24:4:450–51, 467–70
 Truman Coe’s 1836 description, 17:3:347–50
 and U.S. foreign policy, 25:1:57
 as worldwide Church, 29:1:35
Mormonism Portrayed, 14:2:142
 “Mormonites,” and J. G. Bennett, 10:3:353–64
Mormon Point of View, The, 13:2:160
 description of articles contained in, 13:2:161–65
 failure of, 13:2:167–70
 praise of, 13:2:166–67, 171
 Mormons. *See* Latter-day Saints
 Mormon Tabernacle Choir, 4:2:111–12
 and “Come, Come, Ye Saints,” 21:4:525–26
 Mormon trails. *See also* Donner Party; Florence, Nebraska; Maps; Nebraska; Pioneers
 Brigham Young Trail, 21:4:418–23
 Des Moines River Valley Trail, 21:4:425–26
 Handcart Trail, 21:4:423–24
 historic sites and markers, book review, 29:2:114–17
 Incidental Trail, 21:4:427–30
 Iowa Trail, 21:4:417–30
 maps of, *see* Maps
 Mormon Battalion Trail, in Iowa, 21:4:426–27
 Pioneer Trail of 1847, 24:3:321–26
 Mormon War, 3:1:11–14; 23:1:94–103
 sources of conflict, 3:1:12–13, 16–18
Morning Star, 14:1:35
 Moroni (son of Mormon). *See also* Book of Mormon; Mormon
 brought gospel as angel, 2:1:81
 message to Gentiles, 31:3:45–46
 on resurrection, 30:3:50–51
 visits to Joseph Smith, 10:3:255–58
 Moroni, Captain. *See also* Book of Mormon
 as hero of Book of Mormon, 25:1:23–24
 approach to war, 25:1:45–46

- Morrill, Justin S., and antipolygamy legislation, 26:4:108–9
- Morrill, Laban, conversion of, 9:3:357
- Morrill Act, 27:3:92–93, 96, 104
- Morrill Anti-Bigamy Act of 1862, 18:3:370
- Morris, Thomas
 brief biography, 31:1:17n
 in Nauvoo, 31:1:17
- Morse, Jane, stubbornness, 30:1:8
- Mortimer, William James, publication of standard works, 22:4:388
- Morton, A. Q., word-pattern ratios of, 30:3:93
- Morton, William A., religion classes
 general board member, 23:1:28
- Mosaic Law, 9:2:161. *See also* Bible; Moses
 digest of, book review, 6:3:189
- Moses, 9:2:176–77; 14:1:50; 21:3:348, 355, 356; 23:4:408–9, 483, 486. *See also* Bible; Moses, book of
 Alma the Elder as type of, 30:3:114–15
 call of, 26:4:99–101
 compared to Nephi, 27:4:33
 gospel in days of, 23:3:69
 Jesus Christ like, 30:3:121–22
 on Mount of Transfiguration, 23:3:70
 presides over Church, 23:3:57
 vision of earth and inhabitants, 8:3:255–56
- Moses, Otis
 mission of to Indians, 23:3:80
 Mohawk convert, 23:3:80
- Moses, book of. *See also* Bible; Moses; Pearl of Great Price
 changes in, 8:4:361–82
 John M. Bernhisel manuscript, 8:4:373–78 (*see also* John M. Bernhisel manuscript)
 Orson Pratt edition, 8:4:374–78
 and sun, 30:4:41–42
 Talmage edition, 8:4:377–78
- Mosiah, book of, 10:1:81–82. *See also* Book of Mormon
 accounts of reenactment of Exodus, 30:3:115–16
 covenant pattern in chapters 1–6, 24:2:151–62
 first-person pronouns in, 30:3:115
- Moslems, 9:2:133, 135, 138
- Moss, William
 brief biography, 23:3:24n
 LDS Church agent, 23:3:24
- Mosteller, Frederick, wordprint study of *Federalist Papers*, 30:3:92–93
- Motherhood, 14:2:208
- Mother in Heaven, 21:2:253
- Mount of Olives, dedication of, 8:4:428
- Mountain Congress of the League to Enforce Peace, 14:1:91
- Mountain Meadows Massacre, 18:3:361–63; 23:2:148. *See also* Lee, John D.; Young, Brigham
 book review, 17:3:382–84
 Brigham Young's feelings about, 18:3:363–65
 and early settlement of San Bernardino, 29:4:59
- Move South, 29:4:65
 journal excerpts, 20:1:100
- Movies (1930s), 29:1:5
- Moyle, Henry D., on excommunication, 21:3:266–67
- Muffs, Yochanan, Rabbi at Jewish Theological Seminary of America, 21:3:344–47
- Muhammad, succession of, 31:2:146
- Muhlestein, Christian Hyrum, and prophecy of Gratianus, 25:3:29
- Mulek. *See also* Book of Mormon; Mulekites
 descendant of Zedekiah, 30:3:7–8
 journey to New World, 30:3:9–12
 meaning of name, 30:3:8
 mentioned in Bible, 30:3:8
- Mulekites. *See also* Book of Mormon; Jaredites; Mulek; Nephites
 amalgamated with Nephites, 30:3:18–19
 in Book of Mormon, 30:3:6–22
 discovery of Coriantumr, 30:3:14–17
 ethnic distinction between them and Nephites, 30:3:17–18
 interaction with Jaredites, 30:3:12–16
 journey to New World, 30:3:9–12
 language, 30:3:11–12
 merge with Nephites, 30:3:16–17
 and Olmecs, 30:3:12
 origin, 30:3:6–9
 Phoenicians possibly in original party, 30:3:9, 11–12
 travel south, 30:3:13–15
 wars of, 30:3:11
- Mulholland, James, 7:3:176
 scribe, 11:4:450, 464
- Mulliner, Samuel, Scottish convert and missionary, 27:2:27
- Multiplication, in Hebrew and Greek grammar, 26:4:14–18
- Mumford, Louis, on artist's responsibility, 1:1:55–56
- Mums, William, in Nauvoo, 31:1:73
- Munera Pulveris*, 5:3:223, 225–26

- Murdock, John, 11:4:482–83, 485, 490;
14:2:204
as negotiator, 26:3:12–13
on priesthood authority, 12:4:362
remembrance of settlements, 26:3:21–
22
- Murdock, Julia Clapp, death of, 14:2:204–5
- Museum of Church History and Art,
23:4:401
- Music, 23:4:389–400. *See also* Academics;
Musical symbolism
as art form, 10:1:85–86, 87–88
“The Articles of Faith,” 3:3:73–92
autonomous vs. heteronomous, 2:1:38–
40
in the Church, 16:1:65–67
Church, appropriateness, 16:4:578–80
Church, importance of hymns,
16:4:580–81
Church, purpose of, 16:4:578
collected folksongs, 3:3:105–7
critic John Tullidge, 1:1:1–7
education, 4:2:107–18
modern harmony, 2:1:37–38
and Mormonism, history of, 30:4:100–
103
purpose of, 2:1:38–40
recreational and social, 4:2:108–9, 116
in ritual and eternal harmony, 19:1:49
sacred, 4:2:108, 112
- Musical Lyceum, at Nauvoo, 23:4:393. *See
also* Music; Nauvoo
- Musical symbolism. *See also* Music
Catholic liturgical chant, 3:3:75
musical language, 3:3:76
Wagnerian *Leitmotif*, 3:3:76
- Music Hall, in Nauvoo, 31:1:50, 70. *See
also* Nauvoo
- Musser, A. Milton, traveling bishop,
23:2:184–85. *See also* Bishops
- Mutual Improvement Association, 23:4:432
and priesthood activity meetings,
19:1:110–11
- Muwashshaha, Arabic poetic genre,
4:3:232
- MX missile, LDS Church statements,
22:2:215–25. *See also* Military
- Myths, 2:1:2, 4–5
definition of, 2:1:2
- N**
- Nachie, Tsune, Church in Japan, 15:2:196.
See also Japan
- Naegle, Pauline, in Mexico, 5:3:165. *See
also* Mexico
- Nag Hammadi, 17:2:131–34. *See also
Apocalypse of Adam*
- Nakazawa, Hajime, first Japanese LDS
convert, 14:1:17. *See also* Japan
- Names
choice of for Korean children, 6:3:127–
28
in fiction, 5:1:33–44
substituted, in published revelations,
23:1:103–12
- Napoleon Bonaparte. *See also* Egypt
conquers Piedmont, Italy, 31:3:8–9
influence on life of Antonio Lebolo,
31:3:8
- Nara, Fujiya, LDS Church in Japan,
15:2:192. *See also* Japan
- Narnia, chronicles of, and Christian
influence, 12:2:203–4. *See also* C. S.
Lewis; Literature
- Narrative
biography, 22:2:179–82
call pattern, in Moses chapter 6,
26:4:97–105
oral personal, as literature, 30:1:5–24
of Zosimus, and Book of Mormon,
22:3:311–32 (*see also* Book of
Mormon)
- Nationalism, 4:1:44–46; 6:3:154, 161–62
and inflation, 6:2:88
Irish literary renaissance, 6:1:35–36
- National Social Work Association, 23:1:28
- Native American Movement, politically
anti-immigrant, 3:2:29–31, 34, 36–
37. *See also* American Republican
Party
- Native American Parties. *See also
American Republican Party*
organization of, 3:2:29–30
riots of, 3:2:30
- Native Americans, 6:2:93–99; 9:2:185;
10:1:51; 14:3:361–81. *See also
specific tribes and chiefs*; Lamanite
Mission; Young, Brigham
Catlin-Young correspondence,
17:1:115–18
Comanche, 6:2:97
contact with Mormons, 21:4:491–514
converts, first temple sealing, 18:3:429
dance, 6:2:93–99
distribution in America, 6:1:52
early LDS members, 18:3:429
and Fort Douglas, 8:4:455–57
history of tribe, 21:4:493
hospitality, 6:2:98–99
in Iowa, 21:4:491–514
mission to, 21:4:491; 23:3:80

- Native Americans (*continued*)
 and Mormon policies, 29:4:23–38
 and Mormon trek west, 24:3:309
 and Mormons in Nebraska, 24:3:275–300
 origin, and Mormonism, book review, 6:1:58
 Plains Indians, 6:2:97
 policies of Brigham Young, 18:3:428–52
 Potawatomi, conflicts with Mormons in Iowa, 21:4:478
 programs for, 6:1:53–54
 relationship with Mormon settlers, 29:4:23–38
 religion, 6:2:93–99
 ritual, 6:2:93–99
 slave trade, 18:3:435–36
 U.S. relations with, 21:4:493
 violence towards whites on western trails, 24:3:328–29
- NATO, 2:2:151, 158
- Naturalism, 31:3:53–56
 Dreiser's view, 3:2:41, 45, 49
 German, 5:3:203–18
 hedonistic view of, 3:2:41
 and literary revolution, 5:3:216–18
 problem of death, 3:2:41, 49
- Naturalistic assumptions, of Book of Mormon, 30:3:23–40. *See also* Book of Mormon
- Natural law, 8:3:295–97
 moral, Catholic view, 11:2:188–99 (*see also* Catholic Church)
 tradition, 10:1:118–20
- Natural philosophy, and human purposes, 3:3:36
- Natural rights, 4:3:259–64
 tradition, 27:3:150–53, 156–59
- Natural theology, book review, 6:3:186
- Nature of
 God, 15:1:74–76 (*see also* God)
 man, 30:4:65–66 (*see also* Man)
- Nauvoo, Illinois, 3:1:35, 37–40; 7:3:242–45; 8:2:204; 14:2:212; 15:4:391–24, 447–97; 21:3:301–44; 22:2:193, 195, 199, 202; 23:4:391, 396–97; 24:1:79–109; 27:1:17; 28:1:7; 31:1:79–80, 89. *See also* Bidamon, Lewis; Immigration; Mob violence; Polygamy; Smith, Emma Hale; Smith, Joseph, Jr.; Taylor, John Annis Mill, 18:2:264
 architecture, 18:4:589–91
 British LDS immigrate to, 31:1:77–85
 changes after Joseph and Hyrum's martyrdom, 31:1:72–73
 choir, 23:4:393
 Church history, 8:2:204
 city council preamble, 23:3:29–31
 city plan, 30:2:40–41
 conditions in, 26:3:71–72
 Democratic party, 15:4:493–94
 described in 1860 letters, 20:4:357
 in diary of Zina D. H. Jacobs, 19:3:285
 exodus and women, 20:1:42–48
 ferry, 18:2:260–61, 264
 immigrant letters from, 31:1:89–98
 influence of British literature on, 23:4:396
 Iowa shore of, 18:2:132–42
 in journal of Joseph Fielding, 19:2:146
 journey from, 21:4:445–47
 laying of temple cornerstone, 23:3:49
 life in, June 1844, 19:2:231
Maid of Iowa, 18:2:268–72
 Mansion House, 18:2:263
 Masonic Hall, 23:3:32
 mob activity, affidavits of, 23:3:93–96
 and music, 4:2:109, 113
 New Police, 15:4:480–90
 newspapers in, 22:4:487–96
 novel about, book review, 12:3:331–35
 oral history of, 18:2:144–50
 paintings of, by David H. Smith, 18:2:233, 235, 237–40
 photographs, book review, 31:1:113–14
 platting streets of, 19:3:408–12
 poem, 31:2:180
 proceedings of city council, 23:3:26–28
 proclamation to the citizens of Hancock County, Illinois, 23:3:91
 purchase of land from Isaac Galland, 19:3:268
 rapid growth of, 18:2:271
 restoration of Jonathan Browning site, 19:2:201
 reunion of 1860, 20:4:354
 as river town, 18:2:256–72
 Saints will inherit sometime in future, 23:3:92–93
 social history of, book review, 31:1:113–14
 streets, archaeological excavation of, 19:3:413–15
 streets, platting, 19:3:408–12
 tabernacle, canvas construction, 19:3:416–21
 thefts in, 23:3:21
 Thomas Bullock describes demise, 30:1:72, 82
 Thomas Bullock in, 30:1:72, 76–82

- Trades Meeting Association, 18:2:251–53
 as utopia, book review 18:4:589–91
 Vinson Knight, 18:2:259–60
- Nauvoo Agricultural and Manufacturing Association. *See also* Nauvoo; Taylor, John
 description of, 23:3:17
 meetings of, 23:3:17–18, 31–33, 36 and Nauvoo dam, 18:2:251–52
 repeal of charter of, 23:3:36
 trustees of, 23:3:36
- Nauvoo band
 at laying of cornerstone of temple, 23:3:49
 at putting cupola on temple, 23:3:85
 at Seventies' Hall dedication, 23:3:7
 at Young family meeting, 23:3:17
- Nauvoo charter, 15:4:480–90, 491–97
 letter on repeal of, 23:3:37–38
 repeal of, 23:3:36–37, 43
- Nauvoo choir
 at Seventies' Hall dedication, 23:3:7
 at Young family meeting, 23:3:17
- Nauvoo Dam, 18:2:246–54
- Nauvoo Ensign and Zarahemla Standard*, 22:4:488–89
- Nauvoo Expositor*, 8:2:213; 20:1:72; 20:2:208; 22:1:68–70; 23:3:27, 41, 47, 51; 24:1:82–83, 95
- Nauvoo House, 18:2:262; 21:3:311; 30:2:42–43
 cornerstone, and Book of Mormon original manuscript, 10:3:264
 description of, 23:3:9
 George A. Smith speech on, 23:3:82
 John Taylor, Brigham Young, Heber C. Kimball at, 23:3:82
 raised \$150 for, 23:3:86
 start laying bricks for, 23:3:85
 urge completion of, 23:3:86–87
 William Weeks architect of, 23:3:82 (*see also* Weeks, William)
- Nauvoo House Association
 incorporated, 23:3:9
 trustees of, 23:3:9
- Nauvoo Legion, 2:2:141–42; 8:2:204, 206; 24:1:84, 91; 28:1:7
 called out because of mob action, 31:1:28
 organized against Indians in Utah, 18:3:438, 444–49
- Nauvoo Library and Literary Institute, Joseph Smith's donation list, 14:3:386–87
- Nauvoo Neighbor*, 22:4:495–96; 23:3:4, 16–17, 67, 85, 96. *See also* Wasp publishing news about the West, 21:4:409–10
- Nauvoo Stake, 15:4:491–97
- Nauvoo* (steamboat), 19:2:167–71
- Nauvoo Temple, 23:3:14, 18, 34, 65, 74, 79, 86, 88; 30:2:42–43. *See also* Temple
 appeared as if on fire, 31:1:62–63
 architect William Weeks, 19:3:337 (*see also* Weeks, William)
 Bullock at, 31:1:23, 25, 27, 40, 43–45, 47, 50–54, 56–57, 59–66, 68–75
 Bullock receives ordinances at, 31:1:37, 45
 Bullock's dreams of, 31:1:55, 63
 cupola put on, 23:3:85–86
 description of, 23:3:8
 description of attic and floor plan, 19:3:366–74
 description of, from Nauvoo journal of John Taylor, 23:3:52–53
 endowment, emphasis of redemption of mankind on earth, 23:1:23
 endowment rooms, 19:3:365–66, 371–73
 endowments in, 31:1:83
 floor settles, 31:1:53
 laying of cornerstone, from Nauvoo journal of John Taylor, 23:3:49, 59
 meetings at, 31:1:30, 32, 38, 44, 53, 61, 65–66, 73, 75
 paintings in, 22:2:193, 197, 199, 202, 205, 207, 209–11
 prayer circle meetings, 19:1:93–96; 31:1:50, 63, 63n, 66, 69–74
 proposal of sale to influential non-Mormons, 23:3:92
 provisions at, 31:1:18, 29–30, 53
 repairs made after fire, 31:1:52–53
 roof fire, 31:1:47, 49
- Nauvoo Temple office. *See also* Nauvoo Temple store
 Bullock at, 31:1:25, 30, 34–36, 38–40, 42, 44–46, 50–54, 56, 59–63, 67, 73
 Bullock went to for provisions, 31:1:25, 31, 65, 67, 73
- Nauvoo Temple store, Bullock went to, 31:1:17, 33–34, 72. *See also* Nauvoo Temple office
- Nauvoo Water Power Company, John E. Page, 18:2:253–54, 266
- Navajos, 21:1:123. *See also* Native Americans
 economics, 21:1:123–24
- Naziism, and German history, 28:2:53. *See also* Germany; Hitler, Adolf

- Near East, and Book of Mormon, 22:3:271–74
- Nebeker, Ann, Primary General Board member, 23:1:28
- Nebraska City Cutoff, and Mormon trail network, 24:3:330. *See also* Mormon trails; Florence, Nebraska
- Nebuchadnezzar, 15:1:5. *See also* Bible
- Needham, John, records early social events in the Church, 27:1:53
- Neely, Albert, judge of Joseph Smith's 1826 trial, 30:2:91, 96, 98, 100–101, 105–6
- Neff, Sherman, University of Utah English professor, 27:2:5
- Negroes. *See* African Americans
- Nehemiah
and rabbinic Judaism, 21:3:349–50, 355
symbol of preparedness, 14:2:153
- Neibaur, Alexander, in Nauvoo, 31:1:70
- Nelson, M. W., missionary in Great Britain, 27:2:111
- Nelson, Dee Jay, critic of book of Abraham, 8:3:245, 247, 249, 252
- Nelson, Nels Lars, 13:2:157–60
articles, 13:2:168–70
defense of polygamy, 13:2:165
Mormon Point of View, 13:2:165
- Neoorthodoxy, 29:3:49
- Neopositivism, 2:2:228–29, 236
translatability, 2:2:229
verification, 2:2:229–30
- Neosymbolism, 2:2:230, 236–37
and God, 2:2:230–31
translatability, 2:2:231
verification, 2:2:233
- Nephi (son of Lehi). *See also* Book of Mormon; Laman and Lemuel; Lehi
account of Jesus Christ's baptism, 31:3:34–35
and brothers, 27:4:15–37
compared to Joseph and Moses, 27:4:33–34
compared to Laman and Lemuel, 27:4:27, 30, 34
compared to Lehi, 27:4:34
Exodus as proof text, 30:3:116
and First Nephi, unity with Second Nephi, 26:4:53
and Gadianton robbers, 15:2:217
history of, 26:4:55
knowledge of reenacting Exodus, 30:3:112–13
as Lord's spokesman, 27:4:19–37
order of prophecies of, 26:4:57–58
plates of, 24:1:19–24
and politics, 27:4:15–37
psalm of, 21:3:358–59, 362, 369–70
purpose for writing, 27:4:20
qualifications for leadership, 27:4:31
on resurrection, 30:3:43
spiritual heir of Lehi, 27:4:28
taught about gospel of Christ, 31:3:34–48
wordprint study of, 30:3:99–103
writings of, 31:2:7–10
writing of First and Second Nephi, 26:4:53–65
- Nephi (son of Mosiah), first king, authority in society, 23:1:83. *See also* Book of Mormon
- Nephi, city of, 23:1:83. *See also* Book of Mormon
- Nephites. *See also* Book of Mormon; Lamanites; Mulekites
and authority, 27:4:15–16
in Christ, 27:4:17–19
compared to last days, 25:1:11
ethnic distinction between them and Mulekites, 30:3:17–18
and Gadianton robbers, 15:2:215
government, opposition to monarchy, 17:1:14
merge with Mulekites, 30:3:16–17
tower, at Adam-ondi-Ahman, 13:4:564–76
traditions of, 27:4:15–37
- Nervous system
metals in, 10:4:410–13
receptors, 10:4:407–9
- Newberry, James
brief biography, 23:3:25n
LDS Church agent, 23:3:25
- New Criticism, 21:3:279–80; 22:4:472
- Newell, Grandison, anti-Mormonism of, 23:4:470, 480
- Newell K. Whitney Collection, 11:4:322
- New England
early utopian ideologies, 5:1:3
and Mormon almanacs, 29:4:89
- New Era*, 14:2:141
- New Jersey Plan, 27:3:74–78
- New Jerusalem, 2:2:129–30; 23:4:407–8, 412
importance of training and skills in, 23:4:410
temple complex of, 10:1:5–6
- Newland, Ridgway, settler of Encounter Bay, Australia, 28:3:62
- Newman, J. P., challenge to Brigham Young to debate polygamy, 14:3:339

Subject Index

- Newman, John B., animal magnetism, 15:2:148–49
- “New Meadows,” core of Topsfield, Massachusetts, 14:1:61
- New Mormon History. *See* History, New Mormon
- “New Movement,” Godbeite, 14:3:332, 334, 341–44
- New name, 21:1:12
- Newspaper
- accounts, martyrdom of Joseph Smith, 20:1:83 (*see also* Martyrdom; Smith, Joseph, Jr.)
 - verse, on the Mormon frontier, 25:3:55
- New Testament, 7:1:91; 9:2:229–31. *See also* Bible; Old Testament
- bibliography of, book review, 8:3:357–58
 - inspired translation, 14:4:405
 - in modern English, 9:2:229
 - new translation, 11:4:408–22
 - passages used by early Mormons, 13:4:479–84
 - teachings on violence, 25:1:37
- Newton, Joseph, and Rigdonite church, 21:1:55–56, 59
- New World, social experiments in, 5:1:3–4
- New York
- opposition to Mormons in, 9:3:360
 - and treasure hunting, 24:4:448
- New York Campaign of 1776, 14:1:70
- New York Herald*, and the Mormon Creed, 26:4:126–27
- New York Metropolitan Museum of Art, 8:2:171, 195, 201–3
- New Zealand
- Church College of, 12:1:83
 - missionaries, 12:1:81
 - stakes, 12:1:82
- New Zealand Temple, 12:1:81–83
- Nibley, Charles W., 27:1:69
- harvesting lumber in Oregon, 30:4:114–15
 - and League of Nations, 14:1:81, 93, 95, 98
- Nibley, Hugh W., 8:2:171–94; 16:4:668–69
- as Cassandra, 30:4:104–5, 114–16
 - collected works, book review, 28:4:114–19
 - Egyptian papyri, 11:4:320
 - and Fawn M. Brodie, 20:1:59
 - influence on *Encyclopedia of Mormonism*, 31:4:35
 - introductory work on Dead Seas Scrolls, 23:1:51
- Joseph Smith, Jr., trial of 1826, 12:2:224–26
- Myth Makers*, 30:4:70–71
- as prophet, 30:4:104–16
 - response to his *The Ancient State*, 31:3:51, 53
 - views on striving for wealth, 30:4:106–15
 - views on war, 30:4:112–13
- Nicaragua, LDS support of opposing sides, 30:4:24
- Nickerson, Freeman, missionary travels to Canada, 23:3:1
- Nickerson, Uriel Chittendon Hatch, in Nauvoo, 31:1:53, 59, 62
- Nielsen, Hans, tried for polygamy, 27:3:101
- Nietzsche, Friedrich, 5:3:215
- Nihilism, 1:1:64; 2:1:55–56, 66; 3:2:55–58, 62–63, 67, 73
- 1984 by George Orwell, 24:1:3–16. *See also* Orwell, George
- Nirvana, 12:1:55
- Nisan, Jewish calendar month, and coming of Elijah, 23:4:485
- Nisbet, Robert, on progress and religion, 28:2:60–61
- Nixon, Fanny, in Nauvoo, 31:1:21
- Nixon, Harriett, in Nauvoo, 31:1:21
- Nixon, Richard M., 14:1:7. *See also* United States of America
- administration, 12:1:12, 21–22
 - foreign policy, 12:1:16
 - presidential race of, 11:3:236–37
 - visit to China, 12:1:3–4
- Nixon, Sarah Ann, in Nauvoo, 31:1:21, 23, 29, 32, 46
- Nixon, Stephen, in Nauvoo, 31:1:21–23, 53–54
- Nixon, William, in Nauvoo, 31:1:33
- Noah, 23:3:72. *See also* Bible; Flood
- given pattern to build ark, 23:4:408
- Noble, Joseph Bates, conversion of, 30:2:61
- No Man Knows My History* by Fawn Brodie, Dale Morgan assists with, 30:3:24. *See also* Brodie, Fawn
- Nominating conventions, and students, 12:2:163–70
- North Korea, 12:1:39–54. *See also* War
- North Korean Bureau of the Korean Communist Party, 12:1:41
- Northern Far East Mission, 12:1:89, 92. *See also* Asia
- Northern Times*, 9:4:489–91, 496–97; 12:4:420

- “Nothing in Heaven Functions as it Ought,”
15:1:30–31, 32–35, 39–40
- Novel
family, of oral narratives, 30:1:17–24
book review, 29:2:111–13
Mormon, achievement of, book review,
28:2:97–109
Mormon experience, book review,
16:4:432–35
Mormon, humor in, book review,
20:1:124–26
Mormonism, in 1940s, 18:1:89–98
about restoration, book review,
31:2:77–81
- Novelists, on Mormonism, in 1940s,
18:1:89–98
- No Villain Need Be* by Vardis Fisher,
18:1:39–40
- Nuclear arms, proliferation of, 25:1:3, 31,
57, 144, 167. *See also* War
- Nuclear war, 25:1:182. *See also* War
biological effects of, 25:1:93
and computer-generated alerts, 25:1:77
and gospel, 25:1:31
poems about, 25:1:6, 99, 112, 137
- Numerology, 19:1:59–62
- Nyland, Waino, contrasts *Kalevala* and
Hiawatha, 4:2:145–46
- O**
- Oakeshott, Michael
on historians, 31:2:155–56
on history, 31:2:148–50, 158, 167, 169
- Obedience, 21:3:313, 338
example of Jesus Christ, 31:3:35 (*see also* Doctrine of Christ)
- Objectivity, of theologians, 14:3:349
- Oblassa, Albano, to sell Lebolo mummies,
31:3:20–21
- Obscenity, 27:3:181–82
- Occidental beliefs, *The Alternative Tradition*, 33:3:53
- Occult, and folklore, book review, 27:4:96–104
- Occupational status, of women in Utah,
19:4:525–43. *See also* Utah; Women
- Oceania, fictional, in 1984, 24:1:9–16. *See also* 1984
- O’Connor, Flannery, 22:2:134–35
wrote about Christ, 15:1:36
- O’Dea, Thomas F., 24:1:45, 51
on Book of Mormon and government,
17:1:3–4
work by, 26:1:76
- Odes of Solomon*, 22:1:34–37, 43–44
- Oedipus Rex*, 15:1:20–21. *See also* Literature
- Ogden, Esther, English convert, 27:1:67–68
- O’Higgins, Harvey, playwright, author of
Polygamy, 12:2:234, 238
- Ohio, 9:4:487, 490, 492, 494–97, 501–2.
See also Kirtland; Ohio Legislature; Restorationism
banking, 1830–37, 17:4:431–43
banks in late 1800s, 23:4:480
Cincinnati, 9:4:496
Columbus, 9:4:500
1830–40, 17:4:397–405
Evans Creek, 9:2:182
law, banking activities of Joseph Smith,
17:4:437–41
Mentor, 9:4:498–501
period, of Mormon history, source materials, 11:4:524–40 (*see also* Kirtland)
revelations in, historical setting of, 11:4:338–49 (*see also* Kirtland, revelations in)
- Ohio General Assembly, 23:4:471, 478
- Ohio House of Representatives, 23:4:474
- Ohio legislature. *See also* Kirtland
Thirty-third General Assembly,
23:4:473
Thirty-fourth General Assembly,
23:4:474
Thirty-fifth General Assembly,
23:4:469–72, 475, 478
- Ohio Railroad Company, 23:4:471, 478
- Ohio Senate, 23:4:474
- Old Bishop, murder of, 18:3:442–43
- Old Elk, 18:3:438, 443, 445. *See also* Big Elk; Native Americans
and Mormons in Nebraska, 24:3:376
- Old Police, of Nauvoo, party given by,
23:3:17, 68
- Old Testament, 21:3:347–48, 362. *See also* Bible; New Testament
passages used by early Mormons,
13:4:484–87
teachings on force and war, 25:1:32
- Old World precedents, government in Book of Mormon, 17:1:17–20
- Olive tree, allegory of. *See* Allegory of the olive tree
- Ollivant, Joseph, critic of early Utah society, 31:2:65, 67, 72
- Olmecs
as Jaredites, 30:3:12
when Mulekites arrived, 30:3:12
- Olney, Oliver, trial of Sampson Avard,
14:4:434. *See also* Avard, Sampson

Subject Index

- Omaha Indians. *See also* Native Americans; Young, Brigham
 beliefs, 24:3:291–93
 and Brigham Young's Indian policy, 18:3:430–34
 lifestyle, 24:3:293, 298
 and Mormons in Nebraska, 24:3:373–82, 290–300
- O'Neil, Floyd, director of American West Center, 29:4:26
- Open Door Policy, 6:3:140, 142–43, 151. *See also* United States of America
- Opera, analysis of by Ibsen, 4:1:51–52
- Opium War, 12:1:31
- Optimism vs. pessimism, 16:4:609–10
- Oral history, memories of Nauvoo, 18:2:143–50
- Oral law, 21:3:348–50, 354
- Oral personal narratives
 intertextuality, 30:1:13–20
 as literature, 30:1:5–24
 meaning in, 30:1:20–21
 not history, 30:1:11
- Oration Delivered by Mr. S. Rigdon, on the Fourth of July, 1838*, copy, 14:4:516. *See also* Rigdon, Sidney
- Orchestras, in Church music education, 4:2:115–17. *See also* Music
- Order of Battle for the Sons of Light*, 2:2:120
- Order of the Star Spangled Banner, secret patriotic society, 3:2:30
- Orderville, Utah. *See also* United Order collapse, 30:1:98
 type of United Order, 18:4:543
- Ordinances, 2:2:123–26; 15:3:286–88. *See also* Temple work
 adoption, 14:3:295–96
 early Christian, 19:1:46 (*see also* Gnostic Gospel of Philip)
 poem, 19:4:446
 in temple, 12:4:402–4
 outside temple, 12:4:403–4
 theological language, 2:2:124
 theology, 2:2:119–22
- Ordinations, and women, 20:2:160
- Oregon trail, and Mormon trail network, 24:3:322, 326–32. *See also* Mormon trails; Donner party
- Origen, early religious philosopher, on Godhead, 17:3:311. *See also* God; Godhead
- Original intent, in interpreting U.S. Constitution, 27:3:87, 140–46. *See also* United States Constitution
- Original manuscripts, Book of Mormon, 18:4:564–69. *See also* Book of Mormon; Manuscript
- Original sin, Brigham Young on, 4:3:256–57. *See also* Young, Brigham
- Origins of LDS Saints, 30:2:47–66. *See also* Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, The; Latter-day Saints; Mormonism
 migratory people, 30:2:48
 in revivalistic areas, 30:2:47
- Orphans in Gethsemane* by Vardis Fisher, 18:1:46
- Orpheus, 9:4:416
- Orphica*, poetry, 22:3:264–71
- Orphism, 22:3:262–71
 and tree of life, 22:3:262–63, 270
- Orr, Thomas
 brief biography, 23:3:79n
 business of John Taylor with, 23:3:79
- Orthodoxy, 29:3:49
- Orton, Kenneth, 12:1:94–95
- Orton, Roger, in Nauvoo, 31:1:23
- Orwell, George. *See also* Literature
Animal Farm, 24:1:6
 1984, 24:1:3–16
 “Toward European Unity,” 24:1:7
- Oscarson, Roy W., 13:4:517
- Osiris, 22:3:271–73
- Ossian, Celtic poet, 27:1:41–44
- Osteomyelitis, 21:2:131–54. *See also* Disease
 and Joseph Smith, 17:3:319–37 (*see also* Smith, Nathan)
- Otoe Indians, 18:3:431–35. *See also* Native Americans; Young, Brigham
 and Mormons in Nebraska, 24:3:374, 377–78, 380, 283–84, 299
- Ottinger, George M., 9:2:145–54
 cartoonist and painter, 14:3:333–34, 340
- Outcome-oriented philosophy, 30:2:19–21, 26–27
- Owen, Robert, Owenism, 27:1:28–29
- Oxbow trail, and Mormon trail network, 24:3:327. *See also* Mormon trails
- Ozumba, Mexico, 22:3:303–4; 22:4:447–48. *See also* Mexico
- P**
- Pacific Ocean, crossing of by Lehi, 30:3:60–64
- Pacifism, and war, 25:1:46. *See also* War
- Pack, John
 brief biography, 23:3:25n
 LDS Church agent, 23:3:25
 nominated as city councilor, 23:3:29

- Pack, John (*continued*)
 warns John Taylor about lawyer,
 23:3:65
- Packard, Noah
 brief biography, 23:3:25n
 high priests quorum presidency, 23:3:23
 LDS Church agent, 23:3:25
- Packer, Boyd K., on spirit and intellect,
 21:3:259–78
- Padilla gold plates, analysis of, 19:1:21–40.
See also Documents, Metallic
- Páez, Juana, cares for A. O. Woodruff's
 wife, 22:4:450
- Páez, Simón, family visited by missionar-
 ies, 22:4:448–49
- Pagan myths, 9:4:415
- Page, John E., 21:3:309
 brief biography, 23:3:15n; 31:1:55n
 consecrated ground for dam, 23:3:40
 disfellowshipped, 31:1:55–56
 at High Quorum meeting, 23:3:35
 at laying of cornerstone of temple,
 23:3:49–50
 and Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:65–
 68
 presented revelation, 31:1:59, 61
 rebaptized James Emmett, 23:3:81
 speech of at Seventies' Hall dedication,
 23:3:15
- Paine, Ira C., 17:4:471
- Painesville, Ohio
 1836 description, 17:4:401–4
 newspaper comments on Kirtland
 Safety Society, 17:4:439–41 (*see*
also Kirtland Safety Society Bank)
 population, 1830–40, 17:4:410
- Painesville Telegraph*, 9:4:489
- Paintings
 of Nauvoo Temple, 22:2:193–211
 panoramas, 22:2:193–211
- Palermo, Italy, 31:2:88–89
- Palestine, politics in Josephus's time, book
 review, 6:3:183
- Palmer, James, English convert, 15:4:499–
 500
- Palmyra, New York, religious revival in,
 9:3:373–74, 377, 379
- Panic
 of 1837, and Kirtland Safety Society,
 17:4:441–43
 of 1873, 27:2:101
- Panorama paintings
 and C. C. A. Christensen, 23:4:401
 of Henry Lewis, 22:2:202–10
 of John Rowson Smith, 22:2:193–96
 of Leon de Pomarede, 22:2:200–202
 of Nauvoo Temple, 22:2:193–211
 of Samuel B. Stockwell, 22:2:196–200
- Papyri, of Joseph Smith, 8:2:179–9;
 8:3:245–54; 9:1:69–104. *See also*
 Abraham, book of; Egypt; Egyptian
 papyri; Lebolo, Antonio; Smith,
 Joseph, Jr.
- Paradigms, as deductive models, 27:4:40
- Parallelism, 21:3:359–72
 between Lehi's and Nephi's accounts,
 20:2:134
- Parallelismus membrorum* (ideational
 parallelism in poetry), 21:3:359
- Parallels. *See also* Religious parallels
Apocalypse of Adam and LDS
 scriptures, 17:2:141–42
 of biblical characters, 17:1:65–69
 of Hagoth tradition, creation of man,
 17:1:64
- Parayno, Maximo Z., Sr., Pangasinan
 translator of Book of Mormon,
 21:1:89–90
- "Pardoner's Tale, The," interpretation of,
 4:3:209–17
- Parent-child relations, intimacy problems
 in, 26:1:11
- Parents, teaching responsibilities of, 10:1:7.
See also Children; Education;
 Family
- Parish, Warren, secretary to Joseph Smith,
 31:2:25
- Park, Hamilton G., missionary to Scotland,
 27:2:33
- Parker, Theodore, duties of historian,
 2:1:83; 7:3:185
- Parks, General, 26:3:25, 27
 dissolving units of, 26:3:23
 letter to Atchison, 26:3:22
 on Mormon aggression, 26:3:31
 report by, 26:3:20–21
 request to dispel militia, 26:3:24
- Parks, Hiram, helped evict Mormons from
 Daviess County, 26:2:49–50
- Parliament, Great Britain, 27:1:14
- Parrish, Warren, 11:4:354–95; 12:3:253–
 55; 23:4:476
 and Kirtland Safety Society, 12:4:432–
 36
 scribe, 11:4:446–49
- Parson Capen House, 14:1:58
- Parthenon, 1:1:52
- Participation '70, students political
 involvement, 12:2:164–70
- Partonopeus de Blois*, relationship to Cupid
 and Psyche, 5:3:193–202
- Partridge, Edward C., 11:4:488–89, 493–94;

Subject Index

- 12:4:362–64, 484; 13:4:522, 532–34
 biography, 18:4:520–21
 Jackson County conflict, 14:4:406, 412
 letter to Emily Dow, 18:4:520, 522–28
 letter to James Partridge, 18:4:521–22
- Partridge, Elinore, stylistic analysis of
 Joseph Smith, 31:2:34–36
- Partridge, Eliza, 22:1:88
- Partridge, Lydia, 11:4:489–90, 493
- Passover, 23:4:483–85
 Mormon teachings in regards to,
 23:4:485
- Past and Present*, influence on John
 Ruskin, 5:3:224–29
- Paterculus, Velleius, Mahan's history of,
 15:1:60
- Paterson Plan, U.S. Constitution, 27:3:74–
 76, 78. *See also* United States
 Constitution
- Patient care evaluation, 16:1:93–105
- Patriarch
 editorial on office of, 23:3:54–57, 66
 William Smith as, 23:3:60–62, 65–68
- Patriotism, 14:1:71–72
- Patten, Charles W.
 brief biography, 31:1:68n
 heard gunfire across river, 31:1:68
- Patten, David W., 2:1:87; 2:2:245;
 11:4:508–9; 21:3:309
- Patton, George, search for shoes, 5:3:159
- Paulsen, Friedrich, religious training of,
 28:2:53
- Paul the Apostle, 9:2:161–64, 174–75,
 230–31; 9:4:415; 14:1:50; 23:4:411
 on Adam and Eve, 23:3:15–16
 on authority, 23:3:57
 call of, 26:4:72
 and LDS historians, 31:2:151
 on moral natural law, 11:2:188–99
 on resurrection of dead, 23:3:12
 writings, book review, 24:2:239–41
- Paweshki, opposition to war of, 21:4:492
- Pawnee Indians. *See also* Native Ameri-
 cans; Young Brigham
 lifestyle, 24:3:280
 and Mormons in Nebraska, 24:3:278–80
- Pay, Mary Goble, in Martin Handcart
 company, 18:3:356
- Peace, 4:1:11–12; 8:4:396–406; 13:3:286–
 90, 293, 294–98, 305, 315, 318. *See
 also* War
 arbitration of, 13:3:326–44
 disarmament, 13:3:334–43, 345, 349–
 52, 362–64, 378–81, 432–33, 436–
 38
 play on, book review, 25:1:159
 poems about, 25:1:28, 166
 and reason, 3:3:3–13
 review essay, 25:1:167–74
 and war, LDS Church statement,
 22:2:215–25
- “Peace corps,” Mormon, at Manti,
 18:3:439–41
- Pearl Harbor, 5:1:51. *See also* United States
 of America; World War II
 poem about, 25:1:92
- Pearl of Great Price, 7:1:83–84; 8:2:171–
 94; 8:3:248–56; 22:4:417–22. *See
 also* Abraham; Abraham, book of;
 Articles of Faith; Moses; Moses,
 book of
 Articles of Faith, 22:4:421–22
 and Bible chronology, book review,
 6:3:189
 book of Abraham, 9:1:70–79; 22:4:418
 book of Moses, 22:4:417–18
 commentary on, book review, 9:1:111–
 15
 concordance, book review, 15:3:380–82
 Egyptian papyri, 9:1:69–104 (*see also*
 Egyptian papyri; Papyri)
 facsimiles in, 8:3:247, 253, 265; 9:1:81–
 102 (*see also* Facsimilie 1;
 Facsimilie 2)
 Facsimile 2, 17:3:259–74
 and John M. Bernhisel manuscript,
 11:3:270–72 (*see also* John M.
 Bernhisel manuscript)
 1981 edition published, 22:4:387
 relationship to Joseph Smith Transla-
 tion, 9:1:4
 writings of Joseph Smith, 22:4:418–21
- Pearsall, Emily, 30:2:91
 notes of, 30:2:97–100, 103
- Pearson, Karl, contribution of modern
 statistics, 28:1:96
- Pearson, Thomas
 brief biography, 23:3:26n
 LDS Church agent, 23:3:26
- Peck, Martin H.
 brief biography, 23:3:25n
 LDS Church agent, 23:3:25
- Peck, Reed, 26:2:10, 13, 16, 52
 anti-Mormonism of, 10:3:377–78, 381
 and Danites, 14:4:426
- Peniston, William, 13:1:38
 Election Day Battle, 13:1:41–42, 49–50
- Pennsylvania, settled by German sects,
 5:3:233–34
- Penrose, Charles W., 27:1:34, 69, 113–24
 on Lectures on Faith, 19:1:11
- Penrose, Lucetta Stratford, 27:1:116, 118

- Penrose, Romania B. Pratt, 16:4:481
- Pentateuchal material, 23:4:484
- Peoples' Party, 10:2:222, 227, 230–31
dissolved, 3:3:32
- People's Republic, 12:1:23
- People's Revolution, 8:1:53. *See also*
Vietnam
- People v. Woody*, 27:3:110
- Peoria Register*, 22:4:493
- Percy, Thomas, British ballads, 27:1:39–41
- Perestroika, 30:2:10, 12
- Perez, Febronio, Tecalco, Mexico, branch
president, 22:4:449
- Perfection
as aim of education, 28:3:13–15
and progression, 29:3:31
- Perfectionism, and early Mormonism,
26:3:56
- Periodicals
Keep-A-Pitchinin, 14:3:331–44
Latter-day Saint, 22:4:487–96
Puck, 18:4:504–19
Relief Society Magazine, 20:1:54–55;
20:2:161; 31:2:128–29, 132
- Perkins, Andrew H.
brief biography, 23:3:25n
LDS Church agent, 23:3:25
- Perkins, Cyrus, Nathan Smith's medical
partner, 21:2:146, 149. *See also*
Smith, Nathan
- Perkins, Stillman, letter regarding Joseph
Smith, 11:4:526
- Perkins, William
brief biography, 23:3:24n
LDS Church agent, 23:3:24
- Perkins, William Lee, 17:4:471
- Perpetual Emigrating Fund, 18:3:346;
27:1:58, 85, 89; 27:2:74. *See also*
Emigration
Augustus Farnham, 27:2:74
and 1861 Florence outfitting, 24:3:345–
46
- Persecution, 8:2:204; 11:4:339, 348, 506–7;
15:4:391–416; 22:3:289. *See also*
Mob violence; Petitions
in Jackson County, 14:4:505
in Missouri, 3:1:11–20; 11:4:502, 511
resolution, concerning anti-Mormon
persecutions, 23:3:26–31
- Persians, 9:2:120
- Personal reminiscences, 7:3:200–207
- Personality
change, research on, 19:4:456–58
and relationships, 19:4:458–67
- Peru, 9:2:190, 197
ancient, 9:2:196
volunteer work in, 13:2:127–28
- Pesalozzi, Johann Heinrich, influence on
Karl G. Maeser, 17:2:167
- Pessimism, 5:3:209–10
- Peter the Apostle. *See also* Bible; Jesus
Christ
cut off soldier's ear, 23:3:11
keys of priesthood of, 23:3:56
on Mount of Transfiguration, 23:3:70
presided over Church, 23:3:56
poem, 14:3:359
- Peter the Great, European ideas of, 3:2:56,
72–73
- Peterson, Ziba, call to Lamanite Mission,
11:4:477. *See also* Ohio
- Petitions. *See also* Missouri; Mob violence;
Redress petitions
for redress, in Missouri, 13:4:520–43
for reparation, Missouri raids, 23:1:94
- Petrashvsky Affair, 3:2:60–61
- Pettigrew, David, 8:2:127–42; 23:2:184
affidavit of, 13:4:541
brief biography, 23:3:24n
LDS Church agent, 23:3:24
- Pharisaic Judaism, 2:2:121
- Pharisees, image of to historians, 6:3:185
- Phase
diagram, 28:4:34, 37–42, 44–45, 51,
53–54
equilibrium, 28:4:34–35, 37, 41, 49, 51
- Phelps, Morris, 26:2:7, 11, 15, 18, 21
trial of Sampson Avard, 14:4:434
- Phelps, Sister, in Nauvoo, 31:1:59
- Phelps, William Lyon, 16:4:450–51
- Phelps, William W., 2:1:86; 9:3:360, 362;
9:4:486, 495; 11:4:354–55, 358–60,
372–74, 384–86, 391–94; 21:3:276–
77; 24:1:98
account of trip to Missouri, 14:4:490
assists with Manuscript History,
31:2:44–45, 47
background information on, 23:1:4–8
brief biography, 23:3:7n; 24:4:404;
31:1:72n
composed hymn for laying cornerstone
of temple, 23:3:49
composed hymn for Seventies' Hall
dedication, 23:3:7
composed hymn on eternity, 23:3:72
and Danites, 14:4:422
description of counties above Jackson
County, 14:4:496
drafted State of Deseret constitution,
23:1:5
and E. D. Howe, 10:3:344
editorial of on patriarch, 23:3:54–57

Subject Index

- excommunicated, 23:1:6
 funeral sermon for Joseph and Hyrum Smith, 23:1:9–18
 Jackson County conflict, 14:4:407, 412–13
 Joseph Smith's letter to, book review, 6:3:180
 left Nauvoo to go West, 31:1:72
 letter from Martin Harris, 24:4:398, 400, 402–12, 414, 418–28, 474
 letter of on repeal of Nauvoo Charter, 23:3:37–38
 letter of to state governors on persecutions, 23:3:41–44
 member of presidency of Church of Christ in Missouri, 23:1:5
 member of Zion's Camp, 23:1:5
 and *Messenger and Advocate*, 12:4:492
 and Mormon press, 12:4:465–67, 474–77
 named Speaker of the House of Territory of Deseret, 23:1:5
 nominated as city councilor, 23:3:29
 proclaimed Brigham Young to be "The Lion of the Lord," 23:1:5
 revelation to, 14:4:405
 scribe, 11:4:446; 23:1:5
 secretary of Mechanics Association, 23:3:32–33
 speech of, 23:3:82
 speech of at Mechanics Association, 23:3:32
 wrote *The Spirit of God Like a Fire is Burning*, 23:1:5
- Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, riots in, 20:1:74–75
Philadelphia Ledger, 22:4:490
 Philippines, 6:3:155–58, 160; 12:1:18; 13:1:91–92, 102–3
 and God, 17:3:303–9
 and self identity, 26:1:39–63
 Philippines Mission, 12:1:87
 Philistinism, 4:3:199
 Phillips curve, 22:4:431–32
 Philosophy. *See also specific philosophers and philosophies*
 book review, 1:2:101–7
 and Johann Joachim Winckelmann, 9:1:62–63
 and Mormonism, book review, 9:1:103–9
 Sterling McMurrin reply to Truman Madsen, 2:2:261–67
 of William James, 4:1:81–105
- Phipps, Alan J., on authorship of *Lectures on Faith*, 19:1:15–16
- Photographs
 captions, need for accuracy, 30:4:76–78
 historical sources, 30:4:75
 of the West, book review, 16:3:293–94
 Phrenology, 9:2:146–54; 15:4:455–56
 Physical exercise, Heber J. Grant on, 16:3:415–18
 Pickett, William, in Nauvoo, 31:1:68–69
 Piedmont, Italy, 31:2:84, 86
 Pierce, Arwell L., in Mexican Mormon colonies, 5:2:156–57. *See also Mexico*
 Pierce, Mary (in Hofmann document), 22:4:455, 459–65
 Pierce, Robert
 brief biography, 23:3:49n
 hid John Taylor from mobs, 23:3:49–50
 John Taylor with, 23:3:79
 Pierson, Amelia Elizabeth, in Nauvoo, 31:1:42, 46
 Pierson, William, in Nauvoo, 31:1:26
 Pietists, 5:3:233
 Pilate, Pontius, 8:2:158–70; 15:1:59–60. *See also Bible; Jesus Christ*
 Pilgrims, 27:3:12–14. *See also Religion*
 Pine Grove Cemetery, Topsfield, Massachusetts, 14:1:66
 Pioneer heritage, 14:2:152
 Pioneer, life of Annie Clark Tanner, book review, 14:3:397–400
 Pioneers. *See also Maps; Mormon trails*
 child birth at Sugar Creek, 21:4:441–44
 Donner party, 11:3:307–11
 in Iowa, 21:4:431–39, 470–74
 poem, 19:2:250
 Pioneer trails in Nebraska, 24:3:321–36. *See also Map; Mormon trails; Nebraska*
 map, 24:3:336
 Pioneer trek, LDS, 5:2:131–32. *See also Mormon trails*
 Pioneer writing, 14:2:140–53
 Pisgah, Mount, 21:4:453–60; 24:3:262–63, 268–72. *See also Kane, Stephen; Mormon Battalion; Young, Brigham*
 call of Mormon Battalion, 21:4:459–60
 establishment of, 21:4:453–54
 farming and construction, 21:4:456–57
 living conditions at, 21:4:458–59
 organization of, 21:4:455–56
Pistis Sophia, 22:1:35, 40–41, 43
 Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, 21:1:39–42, 51–52
 Pixley, Reverend B., 26:3:9–10
 on Mormons, 9:3:359–61

- Pixton, Elizabeth Cooper, in Nauvoo, 31:1:19–22, 30
- Pixton, Robert, in Nauvoo, 31:1:19–20
- Planciades, Fulgentius, 5:3:199–202
- Plan of salvation, 15:1:3, 6. *See also* Doctrine of Christ
book review, 14:3:395–96
- Plates of Nephi, political and religious functions of, 27:4:15–37. *See also* Book of Mormon; Nephi
- Plates, gold, 14:2:202. *See also* Documents, metallic; Gold Plates
- Plato, 4:1:17; 9:4:416; 10:1:27–28; 21:1:92; 27:4:40–41; 28:3:8–10
on goodness, truth, and beauty, 4:1:17–20
on poetry, 22:3:267–70; 22:4:468–69
Republic, 28:3:9
- Platonism, and Godhead, 17:3:304–9
- Play, dancing and amusement, 16:1:128, 131, 135
- Playboy Magazine*, 8:1:26
- Pliny, 9:4:445
- Plural marriage, 8:1:95–96; 8:2:209; 12:1:125–26, 139; 15:4:443–44. *See also* Antipolygamy legislation; Polygamy
abandoned, 3:3:31–32
and Brigham Young, 19:4:475–76
and Heber C. Kimball, 22:1:123
in journal of Joseph Fielding, 19:2:154
in King Follett Discourse, 18:2:210
in Nauvoo, 22:1:63–68
pamphlet on, 20:4:405, 31:2:60
- Pluralism, Mormon antithesis towards, 30:1:101
- Plurality of Gods. *See also* King Follett Discourse
chronological listing of references to, 18:2:224–25
doctrinal origin of, 18:2:212–20
Hyrum Smith on, 18:2:175–76
and King Follett Discourse, 18:2:202–3
- Poetic Edda*, 9:2:213
- Poetry, 9:1:17; 23:4:391
Aristotle on, 22:4:472, 476
in Book of Mormon, 21:3:357–72
book reviews, 8:3:346; 10:1:130–32; 13:1:104–10
contemporary Mormon, book review, 30:2:119–23
of David H. Smith, 18:2:234, 236, 242, 244–45
in England, 27:1:85
English and Japanese, 9:1:14–24
epic, book review, 20:4:431–33
in free world, 4:1:3–12
LDS, 22:2:150–53
and Mormon frontier verse, 25:3:55–65
origins and creation, 22:4:472
Plato on, 22:4:468
power of, 4:1:9
rhythm in, 5:1:25
and Spencer W. Kimball, 25:4:159
of the West, book review, 16:3:293–94
- Poland, 25:1:148–50, 152–55
- Poland Act, 27:3:93
- Police, 23:3:17, 23, 31, 40, 57–62, 68, 79
accused by William Smith, 23:3:59–60
meeting of with William Smith, 23:3:60–62
- Policy
Cigarette Labeling and Advertising Act of 1965, 10:4:493–96
formation in American government, 10:4:493–96
making, in federal bureaucracy, 10:4:494–96
public, 7:3:231–35; 14:1:78
public, and LDS Church, 14:1:78
- Political activism, of university students in 1970 Utah election, 12:2:163–70
- Political conflicts, due to Mormonism, 3:1:34
- Political kingdom, revealed to Joseph Smith, 1:1:71
- Political market vs. economic market, 16:4:568–70, 572–73 (*see also* Economics)
- Political milieu, early 1800s in New York, 17:1:4–6
- Politics
in Book of Mormon, 27:4:15–37
and Brigham Young, 10:4:488–90
and the Church, 25:1:64
and Church members, 4:2:164–68
growth of Mormon power, 13:1:48–50
J. Reuben Clark's views, 13:3:245–54
in Latin America, 13:2:128–29
Latter-day Saint, 9:4:484–502
Latter-day Saint, in mid-nineteenth century, book review, 16:2:301–3
and Mormonism, 3:1:3–4
and origin of cyclical theory of history, 6:3:128–30
rhetoric of, 13:2:129–30, 133–34
- Political structure, in developing nations, 6:2:87–88
- Political views
noninvolvement, 24:1:73–75
of Flemish Mormons, 24:1:61–77
socialism, 24:1:69–73

- Poll, Richard D., 8:1:106–7; 9:2:226–28; 22:2:185
 public addresses, book review, 30:1:94–97
- Pollution, 26:3:92
- Polygamy, 3:1:48; 3:2:25–26, 33, 35, 38, 40; 4:4:417; 8:3:328; 12:2:234–40; 14:1:36; 14:2:146–48, 170–72, 174, 273, 281–86; 15:4:443–44, 459–68; 16:2:260–51; 16:3:400–401; 21:3:306, 328–31, 334, 339–40; 23:4:491; 24:2:203; 27:3:91–117; 28:3:117. *See also* Plural marriage; Antipolygamy legislation
 abandonment of plural wives, 27:3:98
 anti-Mormon focus in Japan, 23:2:167
 antipolygamy, 3:2:35, 40
 book review, 28:3:117–19
 British travelers' opinion of, 31:2:72–74
 campaign against, 26:4:107
 cartoons in *Puck*, 18:4:508–18
 Congress and antipolygamy campaign, 26:4:107, 118
 discussion of, 23:2:173, 175, 177–78
 in English courts, 22:1:73–83
 Ervil LeBaron, book review, 23:2:239–41
 and First Amendment, 26:4:109–10, 114
 incarcerated wives, 27:3:107
 and issue of statehood, 10:2:218–32
 justified by Brigham Young, 4:3:266–67
 in *Keep-A-Pitchinin*, 14:3:339–40
 and law, 27:3:91–113, 132–33
 legislative bills against, 26:4:108–13
 legislative campaign against, 26:4:107–21
 marriage of Annie Clark Tanner, 14:3:398–99
 modern experience, book review, 16:3:435–38
 in Mormon Mexican colonies, 5:3:155, 160
 and "The Mormon Question," 26:4:107, 109–10, 112, 114, 116
 in movies, 29:1:5
 in Nauvoo, 22:1:73–83, 94–96
 Nelson's defense of, 13:2:164–65
 number of convictions, 27:3:96
 segregation of offenses, 27:3:99–101
 and Sidney Rigdon, 21:1:57, 60–62
 Southern attitudes towards, 28:2:6–7, 9
 wives as witnesses, 27:3:105–8
 and Wilford Woodruff, 15:1:11
 Zane Grey's depiction of, 18:4:500–502
- Polymorphs, 5:3:139–53
 definition of, 5:3:139
 high-pressure, 5:3:147–52
 high-temperature, 5:3:147
- Polynesia. *See also* Hagoth; Hawaii; Mission; Samoa; Tonga
 baptisms in, 12:1:81
 Elder Guard, in Tahiti, 12:1:81
 Hagoth tradition, 17:1:59–73
 missionaries, Tahiti, 12:1:81
- Polynesian Cultural Center, 12:1:82
- Ponca Indians, and Mormons in Nebraska, 24:3:279–81. *See also* Native Americans
- Pond, Franklin Benjamin, and wreck of *Julia Ann*, 29:2:6
- Poole, John Rawlston, 27:1:23
- Poor, classification of, 18:1:72–73
- Poor Laws, Britain, 27:2:126, 128
- Poor relief programs, 1860–1930, 18:1:66–88
- "Poor Wayfaring Man of Grief, A," 23:4:392, 395–400
- Pope, Alexander, 22:4:476–77
- Population control, book review, 13:4:595–97
- Populist movement, 30:2:15. *See also* United States of America
- Pornography, Ronald Butt on, 16:4:592–93
- Porter, Nathan Tanner, missionary work of, 27:1:20–21
- Porter's Cyclopedia of Music*, 23:4:393
- Portugal, and Brazilian colony, 6:2:76
- Positivism, 5:3:203–6
- Positivistic critics, French, of Mormons, 14:2:164–69
- Post, Stephen, 14:1:100–103; 21:1:55–56, 58–59, 65
- Potawatomi Indians, 21:4:491. *See also* Native Americans; Young, Brigham and Brigham Young's Indian policy, 18:3:430
 conflicts with Mormons in Iowa, 21:4:478
 lands, 3:1:41
 meeting Mormons, 21:4:497–513
 prophecies of, 21:4:492
- Pottery, ancient American, 9:2:186–87
- Poughkeepsie, New York, 23:4:391
- Pound, Ezra, support of James Joyce, 3:3:43
- Poverty
 causes of, 18:1:72, 78–79
 poor relief, 1850–1930, 18:1:66–88
- Powell, Lewis F., Jr., on professional ethics, 16:4:510

- Powell, William L., caretaker of Peter Whitmer farm, discovered foundation, 13:2:174–75
- Power, in human life, 22:4:478
- Power groups, 7:3:232
- Pratt, Addison, 12:1:81
journals of, book review, 31:2:181–83
mission to Society Islands, book review, 31:2:182–83
- Pratt, Helaman, 22:3:289, 293, 304–5; 22:4:451
picture of, 22:3:291
- Pratt, Louisa Barnes, joins with missionary husband in Tahiti, 16:4:472–74. *See also* Pratt, Addison
- Pratt, Mary Ann, wife of Parley P. Pratt
letter from Parley P. Pratt, 12:4:535
smuggled manuscript out of Richmond Jail, 12:4:536
visited by John Taylor, 23:3:39
- Pratt, Milson H., missionary to Mexico, describes Ozumba, 22:4:447–48
- Pratt, Mrs. Orson, received visit of Leonora Taylor, 23:3:86
- Pratt, Orson, 2:1:85–86; 2:2:132, 139, 146, 267; 9:3:356; 11:4:327–28, 510–11; 14:2:142; 18:3:403; 21:1:119–20; 23:1:106–9; 23:4:491; 27:1:87
anonymous contributor to *Keep-A-Pitchinin*, 14:3:334, 340
association with Charles Penrose, 27:1:118
brief biography, 23:3:15n
efforts with petitions, 26:2:34
John Taylor visits, 23:3:39
at laying of cornerstone of temple, 23:3:49–50
and Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:65–68
at meeting to choose county officers, 23:3:79
meeting with Nathaniel Hawthorne, 8:3:270–72
missionary travels to Canada of, 23:3:1
and Mormon Creed, 26:4:127
organization of first Scottish branch, 27:2:27
on persecution, 22:3:289
role in establishing way stations, 21:4:446–49
and Sampson Avard, 14:4:425
shook hands with Bullock, 31:1:42
speech of, 23:3:50, 78
speech of at Seventies' Hall dedication on unity and the Fall, 23:3:15–16
Voice of Warning, A, 27:1:30
- Pratt, Parley P., 2:1:88–89; 11:4:337, 419, 475–79, 481, 483, 485, 487; 12:3:245–47, 252–53; 14:2:142; 23:4:489; 26:2:12, 16; 28:1:17, 26, 28
address to Queen Victoria, 27:1:30
admonishment of Saints to join Mexican War, 21:4:482
on adoption, 14:3:304
arrival at Winter Quarters from England mission, 24:3:319–20
association with George Q. Cannon, 27:1:97–98
attended council meeting, 31:1:17
on baptism, 14:3:292
blessing from Heber C. Kimball of, 23:3:1
brief biography, 23:3:17n
and Mr. Caird, 12:4:511–12
called “The Archer of Paradise” by W. W. Phelps, 23:1:5
converts John Taylor, 23:3:2, 86
defense of King Follett Discourse, 18:2:214
description of Manchester, England, in letter to Joseph Smith, 27:1:127–30
and Deseret, 29:4:8
discourses of, 31:1:15n
The Evening and The Morning Star, 14:4:502
gave Book of Mormon to W. W. Phelps, 23:1:4
imprisoned with King Follett, 18:2:180
and Indians in Nebraska, 24:3:373–82
Jackson County conflict, 14:4:410, 416–17
on Joseph Smith's power of speech, 31:2:20, 24
letters of, 28:1:32–33
letters to wife, 12:4:535–36
letter to Queen Victoria of England, 3:1:34; 5:1:5
missionary travels to Toronto, Canada, 23:3:1
murder of, 15:2:225 (*see also* McLean, Elinore Jane)
petition written by, 26:2:37–39
plans for California settlement, 21:4:412
poetry, 12:4:497
on power of Joseph Smith, 15:2:157
preached about leaving Nauvoo at conference, 31:1:24
preaching in Mentor, 12:4:497–98
as reformer, 12:4:363–64
and reorganization of divisions,

- 24:3:382–88
 returned from East, 23:3:86
 shook hands with Bullock in temple, 31:1:42, 45
 spoke at organization meeting, 31:1:25
 and succession, 21:3:303, 305, 310, 315, 317, 320–21, 328
 visited John Taylor, 23:3:1
 in Winter Quarters, 24:3:373–88
 and women, 20:1:41
- Pratt, Rey L., Mexican Mission, 15:3:293–307. *See also* Mexico; Mission
- Pratt, Romania Bunnell, 18:3:393
 third wife of Charles Penrose, 27:1:121
- Prayer, 21:2:254. *See also* Doctrine of Christ; Jesus Christ; Meditation, Moment of silence; Private devotion, Smith, Joseph, Jr.
 in early Christian prayer circles, 19:1:51–53, 55
 poem, 21:2:188
 rods, 24:3:530–32
 role, and remembering the sick and dead, 19:1:68–71
 in schools, 27:3:133–34, 185–95
 at stake farm, 14:3:384
 without answer, 9:2:223
- Prayer circles. *See also* Ordinances; Temple
 as celestial pattern, 19:1:63
 early Christian, 19:1:41–78
 to exclude outside world, 19:1:64
 Latter-day Saint, 19:1:79–105
 at Nauvoo Temple, 31:1:50, 63, 63n, 66, 69–74
- Predestination, 27:3:12, 23
- Preexistence. *See also* King Follett Discourse
 biblical support for, 31:3:70
 doctrinal history, book review, 30:1:108–11
 in early Christian writings, 22:1:36–37
- Prelude, The*, by William Wordsworth, 10:2:212–15
- Preparation, 21:3:302–3, 306–7, 314, 332
- Presbyterian Church, 27:2:28. *See also* Religion
 reaction to Mormonism, 27:2:42–44
- Presbyterians, 27:3:11, 15, 20, 23
 on Masonry, 3:2:27
 in New York, 9:3:390–91
- Prescott, William M., 7:3:185
- Presidency of LDS Church, 23:3:55–57, 62
- President of United States, 4:2:153, 155–57. *See also* United States of America; United States government
- Presiding Bishop's Office, 3:3:30. *See also* Bishop
- Press, Mormon, 12:4:465–69
 items published before November 1839, 12:4:468–537
- Pressure
 atmospheric, 28:4:34, 36–37
 vapor, 28:4:34
- Preston, Robert L., on economic conspiracy, 14:3:319–30
- Preston, England, 27:1:8–9
- Price, Harrison T., 12:1:92
- Price, Raymond, 12:1:92
- Pride, intellectual, 19:4:469
- Priestcraft, 16:4:499
- Priesthood, 9:3:358, 362–63; 21:3:302, 304–5, 313–15, 317, 325. *See also* Aaronic Priesthood; Elias; Melchizedek
 and Blacks in Church history, 19:3:394–402
 and Brigham Young, 10:4:488–90
 decline in war years, 13:2:152–54
 duties of Heber J. Grant in youth, 24:2:138–49
 enrollment, 13:2:148–50
 fathers and, 10:1:10–11
 female Rigdonite holders, 21:1:60; 23:3:54–57, 60–68, 70–71, 75–76
 interrelationship of stakes, 20:1:5–6, 12–27
 lesson manual, 13:2:142, 145–46
 reform movement 1908–22, 13:2:137–56
 reorganization of 1877, 20:1:3–36
 restoration of keys by Elijah, 23:4:483
 robes, 22:1:33
 significance of, 13:2:154–56
 teacher development, 13:2:148
- Priesthood-Auxiliary Movement in 1928, 19:4:104–20
- Primary, 21:2:245–48
 organization of, 21:2:245
- Primary Children's Hospital, opening, 18:1:77
- Primitive Methodists, 27:1:28
- Primitivism, Christian, 9:3:353–58, 361–62
- Printing office, for *Nauvoo Neighbor* and *Times and Seasons*, 23:3:16
- Prison reform, proposal of Joseph Smith, Jr., 5:1:4
- Private devotion. *See also* Moment of silence; Prayer
Engle (Engel) v. Vitale, 27:3:185–86, 190
 First Amendment, 27:3:186–87

- Private devotion (*continued*)
Karcher v. May, 27:3:185, 188
 in public schools, 27:3:185–95
Wallace v. Jaffree, 27:3:187, 191–92
- Private interest, 16:4:568
- Probability theory, 28:1:84–85
- Process, contrasted with structure, in
 psychotherapy, 19:4:464
- Proclamation
 No. 1, of Backenstos, to oppose mob
 violence, 23:3:91
 No. 2, of Backenstos, exposing mob
 violence, 23:3:95–96
- Proclamation of the Twelve Apostles*,
 5:1:7–8
- Prodigal son, 22:1:19–21
 poem, 19:4:522
- Producer cooperative, vs. capitalism,
 18:4:540
- Productivity, 4:3:276
- Professional behavior, and gospel
 principles, 19:4:469–70
- Professional responsibility, 16:4:507–16
- Profit, true meaning of, 4:3:286–88
- Progress, religious, 4:1:22–23
- Progression, and perfection, 29:3:31
- Proletarian internationalism, 12:1:47
- Prometheus Unbound* by Percy Bysshe
 Shelley, 9:4:416
- Propaganda, in South Vietnam, 13:2:206–
 13
- Properties, Lee County, Iowa, charts and
 maps, 19:3:271–75
- Prophecy, linguistic patterns of, 10:1:95–
 106
- Prophet, role of in LDS theology, 14:3:355
- Prophetic call, literary patterns of, 26:4:69–
 70
- Prophetic commission
 of Enoch, Moses chapter 6, 26:4:97
 in First Nephi, 26:4:67
 in Moses chapter 6, 26:4:97
- Prophwyd y Jubil [Prophet of the Jubilee]*,
 27:2:59–61, 63–64
- Proportional representation, in U.S.
 Constitution, 27:3:76–78
- Protest, student, 9:4:421–52
- Protestantism, 8:2:113–25. *See also*
 Religion
 beliefs, book review, 9:4:503–5
 and early Mormon thought, 25:3:85
 work ethic, and American dream,
 4:3:269–72
- Protestant Mormons, in Ireland, 30:4:7–19
- Protestant Reformation
 effect on art, 3:2:4
 and politics, 27:3:121–23
 purpose of art, 3:2:4
- Protestants, 5:3:212–13
 American, 23:4:392
 American-born, 3:2:30, 34
 massacre of, 3:2:33
 in support of democracy, 3:2:28
 work ethic, 28:4:9–10
- Proust, Marcel, 7:1:51–52
- Provençal, poetic tradition of, 4:3:219–34.
See also Literature
- Provo, Utah. *See also Brigham Young*
 University; Utah
 colony, and Indians, 18:3:441–50
 settlement of, 12:2:149–51, 153
- Proxmire, William, 15:1:22, 25–26
- Proxy performances, Catholic, 21:1:9, 19
- Pseudepigrapha, Narrative of Zosimus,
 22:3:311–32
- Pseudepigraphic works, throne-chariot
 motif in, 26:4:70
- Psychohistory
 book review, 23:2:248–51
 in books of Fawn M. Brodie, 20:1:59
- Psychology
 book review, 8:1:98–99
 and psychohistory, book review,
 23:2:248–51
- Psychotherapy
 harmful, 19:4:455
 and repentance, 21:3:291–300
 and revelation in scholarship, 19:4:449,
 455
 theory of Laing on madness, 17:2:211–
 14, 216–18
- Public policy, 7:3:231–35; 14:1:78
 and LDS Church, 14:1:78
- Public virtue, and American government,
 27:3:18–19, 29–49
- Public works projects, and poor relief,
 18:1:69–70
- Puck*, political cartoons about Mormonism,
 1904–7, 18:4:504–19
 effects of, 18:4:516–19
- Punishment, Joseph Smith on, 18:2:146–
 47
- Punitive expedition, lead by Pershing to
 Mexico, 5:3:159. *See also Mexico*
- Pupin, Michael, education, 16:4:485
- Puritan Village*, 14:1:58
- Puritanism, 16:3:319. *See also Religion*
- Puritans, 27:1:15; 27:3:12–14, 20, 22, 121,
 128
- Purple, William D.
 account of Joseph Smith, Jr., trial of
 1826, 12:2:223–32

on Joseph Smith defense, 30:2:105
 notes of, not court transcript, 30:2:103
 scribe to Judge Neely, 30:2:91, 100
 status of notes of, 30:2:101
 Purpose of earth life, 23:4:406
 Pursie, Elder, mission companion of
 Charles Penrose, 27:1:115
 Pushkin, Aleksandr Sergeyevich
 Russian “negative type,” 3:2:56
 superfluous man, 3:2:58
 Putnam family, and Salem witch trials,
 14:1:68
 Puysegur, Marquis de, hypnosis, 15:2:147
 Pyongyang, 12:1:49, 51–54
 Pyper, George D., Deseret Sunday School
 Union Board member, 23:1:25
Pyramid Texts, 22:1:41; 22:3:273
 Pythagoras, 13:1:91

Q

Qedussa, songs of heavenly council,
 26:4:80–81
 Quadrant conference, 5:1:62
 Quakers, 5:3:233; 23:4:487–88, 490–91.
 See also Religion
 on Masonry, 3:2:27
 Quarles, James Addison, 15:1:51–52, 55–
 56
 Quasars, 8:3:266–69. *See also* Stars
 Queen Anne’s War, 14:1:70. *See also* War
 Quest for godly community, Brigham
 Young’s, 28:3:45. *See also* Young,
 Brigham
 Quincy, Illinois, 24:1:92–93, 103–8
Quincy Whig, 23:3:30
 Quinn, D. Michael, and third-paradigmatic
 historiography, 31:2:161–62
 Qumran, Dead Sea Scroll community,
 2:2:117–18, 120–21. *See also* Dead
 Sea Scrolls
 book review, 1:1:68–69
 community directed by priests, 23:1:56
 copper scroll, 10:4:461
 and Dead Sea Scrolls, 25:3:3
 Joseph Smith, Jr., taught people to
 expect additional discoveries,
 23:1:52
 library of, 2:2:113–17
 and New Testament church, 2:2:125
 people and culture of Essenes, 23:1:52–
 66
 property held in common, 23:1:55
 no proselyting, 23:1:62
 sealing up records, 23:1:59–60
 temple focus of community, 23:1:57

Quorum of the Anointed, members,
 19:1:86–87
 Quorum of the Twelve Apostles, 2:2:249;
 5:1:7; 20:1:5
 administering endowment, 19:2:136–37
 in charge of emigration, 19:2:175
 and Council of Fifty, 20:2:163
 1877 reorganization, 20:1:28
 and Joseph Smith’s assets, 19:2:175–76
 letter from, to LDS Church, 23:3:18–21
 mission to England and succession,
 21:3:301–41
 and planning sessions for trek west,
 24:3:308–20
 Qur’ān, 31:2:145–47
 and Ibn Jarir al-Ṭabarī, 31:2:147

R

Rabbis, 21:3:343–56
 Racine, 8:2:152–55, 157
 Racism, 10:1:53
 Radiation, in combustion, 26:3:88–93
 Rahner, Karl, Catholic theologian, 15:1:77
 “Raid, The,” 27:3:96
 Railroads, 7:1:53–55
 and Mormon trail network, 24:3:336
Rainbow Trail, The, by Zane Grey,
 18:4:486, 489, 495, 500
 Rain forests, 28:1:46
 Ramses II, poems about, 26:4:21–52
 Randolph Plan, U.S. Constitution, 27:3:70,
 73, 75–78
 Rank, Otto, theory of stages of human
 growth, 21:3:295–97
 “Rappaccini’s Daughter,” 1:1:23
 Rationalism, revelation in theology,
 14:3:354
 Ratzel, Friedrich, formulated “laws” of
 state growth, 7:2:104
 Rauschenbusch, Social Christian leader,
 23:1:20
 Ray, William, rode with Bullock, 31:1:24
 Ray County, Missouri, 26:2:5, 7; 26:3:7
 meetings in, 26:3:12
 militia in, 26:3:18–19
 Reading habits, among active LDS women,
 25:3:47–53
 Reaganomics, 22:4:425, 436, 439. *See also*
 Economics; Supply-side economics
 “Real Thing, The,” 5:1:31–32
 Reality, theology in the Church, 14:3:348
 Reason
 preventing war, 3:3:3, 13
 and religion, 14:1:48–49
 and revelation, 21:3:259–78

- Reason (*continued*)
 and revelation, in academia, 19:4:452–54
 and revelation, in Western religious thought, 14:3:353–56
- Rebaptism, 20:1:25; 23:3:82
 in connection with plural marriage, 18:2:231–32
 for health, 18:2:229–31
 within Joseph Smith family, 18:2:229
 in Nauvoo, 18:2:226–32
 reformation and remission of sins, 18:2:227–29
- Record keeping, LDS Church
 beginnings, 30:1:75–76
 early clerks, 9:3:253–55
- Records. *See also* Genealogical research
 county and township, 11:4:529–31
 of Kirtland Safety Society (and other financial records), 11:4:531–34
 miscellaneous documents, 11:4:534–35
 newspapers, 11:4:536–37
 unifying theme in First and Second Nephi, 26:4:60–64
- Recreation, 16:1:123–25, 127, 134–37
 Brigham Young's, 28:3:42
 and Mormons, 26:3:51–53
- Red Cross, 13:3:323, 325–26
- Redemption, 16:2:277–89. *See also* Doctrine of Christ
- Redfield, David H.
 brief biography, 23:3:26n
 LDS Church agent, 23:3:26
- Redress petitions. *See also* Kirtland; Missouri; Mob violence; Nauvoo; Petitions
 bills of damage in, 26:2:35–37
 general petitions of, 26:2:37–38
 location of, 26:2:32–33
 in Missouri, 13:4:520–43
 personal information about filers of, 26:2:34
 sent to Federal government, 26:2:32–43
- Rees, Amos, 26:2:6, 19–21
 Jackson County conflict, 14:4:408, 412
- Reese, David M., animal magnetism, 15:2:152
- Reform, guided, definition of, 30:2:6
- Reformation, compared to Gothic age, 4:1:5, 7
- Reform Caucus, 27:3:75
- Reformed Baptists, in Western Reserve, 12:4:362–64
- Reformed Egyptian, language of Book of Mormon, book review, 6:1:58. *See also* Egyptian grammar
- Reformism, and early Mormonism, 26:3:54
- Regional writing movement, 18:1:89–92
- Reid [Reed], H. T., Joseph Smith's lawyer at Carthage, 24:1:88, 98
- Reid, Mayne, story about Danites, 23:2:153–56
- Reisach, Cardinal, 31:2:91
- Relationships, and personality, 19:4:458–67
- Relationship skills
 development of, 26:1:21
 problems with, 26:1:13
- Relief Society, 7:1:85; 16:2:251–52, 254; 21:3:307, 319. *See also* Women Deseret Hospital, 18:1:77
 and Emmeline B. Wells, 22:2:171–74
 encouraged genealogy, 31:2:128–35
 first in England, 27:1:72
 in Great Depression, 5:2:71–72, 77, 82
 in Mexico, 22:4:450
 and poor relief, 1850–1930, 18:1:77–79
 presidents of, biographies, book review, 31:1:103–6
 promoting social work, 23:1:35
 temple excursions, 31:2:133
 and women's place in Brigham Young's world, 18:3:388–90
- Relief Society Magazine*, 20:1:54–55; 20:2:161; 31:2:128–29, 132
- Religion. *See also names of specific religions and religious leaders; History; Ritual; Theology; United States of America*
 in America, 7:3:239–41
 and art, 11:1:38; 22:4:470
 and art, rift between, 6:1:33–34
 Asian, 6:3:163–69
 and communism, 15:3:324–47
 disfranchisement of Mormons, 16:3:400–408
 and economics, 3:3:15–33
 among educated German elite in 1930s and 1940s, 28:2:45–55
 and education, 29:2:57
 and family formation, 29:2:57
 freedom of, 27:3:91–117, 119, 130, 185–95
 freedom of, book review, 22:4:497–99
 in Great Britain, reform, 27:1:27–28
 intolerance of in 19th and 20th centuries, 3:1:19
 Karl Marx, 16:4:628
 and magic, book review, 27:4:105–21
 in novels of Robert Warren, 4:1:67–79
 political crusades against, 3:2:23–40
 resemblances among, 16:4:660–81 (*see*

- also* Religious parallels)
 - and science, 7:1:87–88; 20:3:313; 29:3:71
 - and science, Mormon view of, book review, 20:3:313–18
 - secularization of, 16:4:627–29
 - and sociology, 29:2:57
 - teaching of, 10:1:4
 - trends, book review, 8:4:474
 - and voting, 16:3:399–400
- Religiosity, 29:2:57
- Religious activity and education
 - LDS, 24:1:43–52
 - non-LDS, 24:1:51
- Religious attitudes, during time of
 - Humphrey Clinker, 6:2:65–72
- Religious dissatisfaction of LDS converts, 30:2:57
- Religious enthusiasm, 2:1:77–84
- Religious freedom, 28:3:50–51
- Religious language, 2:2:227–40
- Religious parallels
 - common human predicament, 16:4:669–72
 - devil invention theory, 16:4:665–66
 - diffusion, as explanation for, 16:4:666–69, 679–80
 - folklore/rituals, as explanation for, 16:4:670–71
 - genetics, as explanation for, 16:4:665
 - LDS theories about, 16:4:662–78
 - light of Christ, as explanation for, 16:4:672–78
 - primordial images, 16:4:663–65
- Religious organizations, dropout rates, 29:2:73
- Religious values, in education, 28:3:21–24
- Remy, Jules, 14:2:159, 164–65; 31:2:63
- Renaissance, 27:4:41
 - art and religion in, 11:1:40
 - balance of power and culture, 6:1:8–9
 - classical, 6:1:18
 - counter-renaissance, 6:1:18
 - as distinct and transitional time period, 6:1:4–5, 23
 - economic conditions, 6:1:11–14
 - influence of economics on culture, 6:1:12–13
 - intellectual-artistic movements in, 6:1:18
 - Irish literary, 6:1:35
 - literature and art, 6:1:18–20
 - science, 6:1:20–23
 - scientific reformation, 6:1:18
 - style of living, 6:1:6–7
 - and utopian fantasies, 3:3:35, 42
 - varying interpretations of, 6:1:3–7, 23
- Rencher, Alvin C., Book of Mormon wordprints, 30:3:89, 94–95. *See also* Book of Mormon; Wordprint studies
- Rencher, James, in Mormon folklore, 17:1:43–44
- Reorganized Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints, 21:1:65–67; 21:3:336–37, 340. *See also* Smith, Joseph, III
 - Book of Mormon transcript, 10:3:349
 - Church history, book review, 10:4:500–504
 - and David Hyrum Smith, 12:2:171–73, 175–78
 - first foreign mission, Great Britain, 27:1:107
 - history of, 10:4:500–504
 - Kirtland Temple lot suits, 10:4:501–3
 - and New Corrected Edition of Bible, 9:1:9–16
 - organization of, 18:2:234
- Repentance, 9:2:159–60; 21:3:298–99. *See also* Doctrine of Christ
 - Alvin R. Dyer on, 10:1:14
 - entering strait and narrow path, 31:3:36
 - humility as key to, 31:3:36–40
 - and last days, 25:1:10
 - poem, 22:2:214
 - time limit for, 15:1:19–21, 38–39
- Representation. *See also* United States Constitution
 - equal, in U.S. Constitution, 27:3:76–78
 - proportional, in U.S. Constitution, 27:3:76–78
- Repsher, Daniel M.
 - against polygamy and slavery, 18:3:357
 - brief biography, 23:3:23n
 - on Mechanics Association business, 23:3:32
 - nominated as agent to guard against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23
- Republican Party, 14:1:79–80, 97
 - initiatives of Herbert Hoover, 4:2:164, 167
- Residual rights, constitutional, 27:3:150–55
- Resource development, principle of, 3:3:25–26
- Restoration
 - accounts of, book review, 24:2:242–43; 31:2:77–81
 - fictional account, book review, 31:3:77–81
 - movement, essays (LDS and RLDS), book review, 15:3:372–75
 - of pioneer homes, 18:3:275–85

- Restoration (*continued*)
 pre-visions of, 22:3:279–88
 theme of, 7:2:161–64
- Restorationism, in Ohio, 12:4:346–64. *See also* Kirtland; United Order
- Restoration/reformation movement,
 American, 30:4:79–81. *See also*
 History; United States of America
- Resurrection, 15:1:41; 15:3:291–92;
 23:3:12, 69–72. *See also* Doctrine of
 Christ; Jesus Christ
 of Jesus Christ, 30:3:51–52
 Joseph Smith on, 18:2:174
 poems, 22:2:212–13; 24:2:190
 as taught by Book of Mormon, 30:3:41–
 56
- Revelation. *See also* Doctrine and
 Covenants
 concept of, 8:4:378–82
 conflict of science and, 31:3:52–56
 critiqued, book review, 31:3:67–70
 Doctrine and Covenants section 78,
 13:1:27
 Doctrine and Covenants sections 121–
 23, 13:1:25
 in Ohio, 11:4:329–49, 407
 on organizing people, 14:3:305
 prerequisites to, 18:1:9
 and scholarship, 19:4:449–73
 stylistic elements of, 10:1:95–106
- Revivalists, emphasis of movement,
 23:1:20–21
- Revivals, in Palmyra, New York, 9:3:309–
 20
- Revolution. *See also* Union of Soviet
 Socialist Republics; War
 Bolshevik, 30:2:14
 right of, 4:3:264–67
 Russian, 30:2:5–16
 in Soviet Union, 30:2:6
 why occurs, 30:2:7
- Reynolds, Alice Louise, professor of
 English literature, 28:4:5–17
- Reynolds, George, 27:2:99–100, 102–3
 prosecution of, 26:4:113–14
- Reynolds, Thomas
 letters to, 11:3:276–92
 photocopy of letter to, 14:4:475
 suicide, 11:3:292
- Reynolds v. United States*, 26:4:113–14;
 27:3:91–96, 108, 130. *See also*
 United States of America
- Rhodakanaty, Plotino, letter to John Taylor,
 22:3:294–97, 301–2, 307–10;
 22:4:451
- Rhythm, in poetry, 5:1:25. *See also* Poetry
- Ribera, Julian, on Arabic theory, 4:3:219
- Rice, Lewis L., editor of *Ohio Star*, anti-
 Mormon sentiments, 9:4:495
- Rich, Abel S., early seminary teacher and
 principal, 21:3:264
- Rich, Charles C.
 biography, book review, 15:4:537–41
 brief biography, 23:3:24n
 to collect subscriptions for *Nauvoo*
Neighbor and *Times and Seasons*,
 23:3:85
 drafted resolution on anti-Mormon
 activity, 23:3:29–31
 and Eliza R. Snow, 22:1:90, 93
 with George Q. Cannon, 27:1:99
 LDS Church agent, 23:3:24
 Mechanics Association trustee, 23:3:36,
 39
 at meeting to choose county officers,
 23:3:79
 in Nauvoo, 31:1:28, 38
 nominated as alderman, 23:3:29
 and San Bernardino, California, 29:4:43
- Rich, Elizabeth, niece of John Taylor,
 23:3:82
 rebaptized by John Taylor, 23:3:82
- Rich, John, nephew of John Taylor, 23:3:82
 brief biography, 23:3:82n
 rebaptized by John Taylor, 23:3:82
- Rich, Joseph C., humorist, 14:3:333–34,
 338
- Richard, king of England, 27:1:14
- Richards, Charles C., 10:3:266–67
- Richards, Franklin D., 10:3:266–67;
 27:1:85–87, 89–90. *See also*
 Bullock, Thomas; Genealogical
 research; Nauvoo; Utah
 association with Charles Penrose,
 27:1:120–21
 brief biography, 23:3:25n; 31:1:17n
 discarded broken glass, 31:1:17
 examined, read, and compared history,
 31:1:34–35, 39
 genealogical missionaries, 17:3:359
 genealogical work of, 31:2:117
 lent robe to Bullock to use as pattern,
 31:1:40
 letter from Brigham Young, 18:3:350
 LDS Church agent, 23:3:25
 prayed, 31:1:55
 prayed at Nauvoo Temple, 31:1:69, 73–
 74
 prayed for Bullock family's health,
 31:1:53
 reported four prisoners taken, 31:1:20
 talked to Bullock in office, 31:1:52

Subject Index

355

- visited sick Bullock, 31:1:18
 went down well to get meat, 31:1:18
 went home with Bullock, 31:1:54
 went to Music Hall and home with
 Bullock, 31:1:70
- Richards, George F., on American destiny,
 14:1:82, 92
- Richards, Heber J., contributor to *Keep-A-
 Pitchinin*, 14:3:333–34. *See also*
Keep-A-Pitchinin
- Richards, Ivor, chief delegate from Great
 Britain to United Nations, 27:2:7.
See also United Nations
- Richards, Jennetta, wife of Willard
 Richards, 31:2:42, 51–53. *See also*
 Great Britain; Richards, Willard
 brief biography, 23:3:77n
 death of, 23:3:77; 31:1:47
 funeral of, 23:3:77
 John Taylor administers to, 23:3:77
- Richards, Lee Greene, artist, 21:2:171–72
- Richards, Levi Willard, husband of Lula
 Greene Richards, 21:2:164–65, 173–
 74; 27:1:87
 brief biography, 31:1:54n
 Bullock went to his house, 31:1:54, 63
 insulted by C. E. Bolton, 31:1:74
- Richards, Lula Greene, 21:2:155–74
 meaning of poetry, 25:3:61
- Richards, Mary Haskin Parker, journal
 excerpts, 20:1:43
- Richards, Persis, 21:2:160
- Richards, Phineas
 brief biography, 23:3:29n
 at Brigham Young family meeting,
 23:3:17
 drafted resolution on anti-Mormon
 activity, 23:3:29–31
 manuscripts, 28:1:16–17
 on Mechanics Association committee,
 23:3:32–33
 in Nauvoo, 31:1:42, 61, 74
 nominated as city councilor, 23:3:29
 officer of Big Field Association, 23:3:87
 speech of at Mechanics Association
 meeting, 23:3:32
- Richards, Rhoda, in Nauvoo, 31:1:42
- Richards, Samuel W.
 brief biography, 23:3:23n
 in Nauvoo, 31:1:74
 nominated as agent to guard against
 anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23
- Richards, Stephen L, coordinator of Social
 Advisory Committee, 23:1:25–32
- Richards, Willard, 2:1:87; 2:2:244;
 14:2:215; 21:1:111, 114, 117;
 23:1:3; 23:4:397–99; 24:1:89–91,
 94, 98–103; 27:1:8, 17; 27:2:86, 88–
 90, 92. *See also* Bullock, Thomas;
 Great Britain; Mormon Battalion;
 Nauvoo; Smith, Joseph, Jr.; Young,
 Brigham; Utah
 asked Bullock to go to California with
 him, 31:1:22–23
 asked by Bullock's wife to pray for her,
 31:1:31
 and book of Abraham, 11:4:387–88,
 395–96
 brief biography, 23:3:18n; 31:1:15n
 Bullock adopted into family of, 31:1:45
 Bullock assisted, 31:1:42, 47, 50
 Bullock called on, 31:1:24–25, 27, 30,
 38
 Bullock dined with, 31:1:24–25, 44
 Bullock read history to, 31:1:34
 childhood, 31:2:41
 compared meeting minutes, 31:1:25
 compilation of Church history, 31:2:44–
 56
 council meeting, 31:1:22
 crossed river, 31:1:51
 dictated history, patriarchal blessings,
 31:1:40, 42–43
 effort to recruit soldiers for Mormon
 Battalion, 21:4:478, 481
 funeral of Jennetta, his wife, 23:3:77
 helps design private seal for Twelve
 Apostles, 23:3:34
 as historian, 31:2:31–32, 41–60
 historical writing style, 31:2:56–60
 history, 11:4:466, 468–70
 John Taylor and Brigham Young at
 house of, 23:3:34
 joined LDS Church, 31:2:42
 kept Joseph Smith's diaries, 31:2:25
 kept Joseph Smith's personal journal,
 31:2:42–44
 laid hands on Bullock, 31:1:15
 at laying of cornerstone of temple,
 23:3:49–50
 letter from, 31:1:54, 57
 letter of on repeal of Nauvoo Charter,
 23:3:37–38
 letter to, 31:1:69
 letter to Church on temple, 23:3:18–21
 letter to state governors on persecutions,
 23:3:41–44
 at meeting to choose county officers,
 23:3:79
 mission to England, 31:2:42
 not trusted by Windsor Lyons, 31:1:28
 ordered Bullock to receive pay, 31:1:49

- Richards, Willard (*continued*)
 oxen, 31:1:65, 72
 at party at Benbows', 23:3:81
 and planning sessions for trek west,
 24:3:306
 prophesy concerning Mexican War,
 21:4:482
 recommendation of Bullock, 31:1:49,
 51, 55–56
 recording of King Follett Discourse,
 18:2:182–84, 193–96
 reported Joseph Smith's addresses,
 31:2:27–28, 30–31
 reported Lucy Mack Smith vision,
 23:3:65–68
 scribe, 11:4:454–56
 sealed letter at his home, 31:1:38
 sent for Bullock, 31:1:51
 September 5, 1840 letter from England
 to Nauvoo, 18:3:466–75
 settled Sister Lucy's accounts, 31:1:43
 sick, 31:1:26, 34–35, 44–45
 and succession in LDS Church
 leadership, 21:3:310, 313, 317, 319,
 321, 325
 supervised writing of Joseph Smith's
 "History," 23:3:52
 treated Bullock's sickness, 31:1:18
 treated sick at Nauvoo Temple, 31:1:23
 worked with Thomas Bullock, 31:1:6
- Richards, William, in Nauvoo, 31:1:26
- Richardson, Brother, in Nauvoo, 31:1:68
- Richardson, Edmund W., in Mexico,
 privations, 5:3:155. *See also* Mexico
- Richmond, Missouri, 14:2:210; 26:2:3. *See
 also* Missouri; Mob violence
- Richmond Court of Inquiry, 26:2:3–26;
 26:3:10, 26
 conduct of, 26:2:18–22
 evaluation of, 26:2:22–26
 intimidation of Mormons in, 26:2:18
 Mormon defense in, 26:2:20–21
 purpose of, 26:2:4–5
 Salt Sermon in, 26:2:17
 truthfulness of prosecution's witnesses
 in, 26:2:13–18
- Ricoeur, Paul
 on historians, 31:2:170
 on history, 31:2:158–59
- Riddyville, Idaho
 as ghost town, 30:1:23
 location, 30:1:14
 settling of, 30:1:10
 stories about, 30:1:9–24
- Riders of the Purple Sage* by Zane Grey,
 18:4:483–91, 494–96, 498–502
- Ridges, Florence, polygamous wife of
 Joseph H. Dean, 18:1:16–18
- Ridgeway, Matthew, opposed American
 intervention in Vietnam, 12:1:20.
See also Vietnam
- Rigdon, John Wycliffe, son of Sidney
 Rigdon, 21:1:38–39, 47, 59. *See also*
 Rigdon, Sidney
- Rigdon, Nancy, testimony against Sampson
 Avard, 26:2:8, 12
- Rigdon, Sidney, 2:1:79, 81–82; 11:4:325,
 346, 405–6, 410, 477–81, 483–84,
 486–87, 493–94, 517; 12:3:252, 260;
 13:1:52, 56–58; 13:4:501; 14:1:107;
 18:2:166–67; 21:1:37–67; 23:4:469–
 70, 475, 492–93; 26:2:33, 36;
 26:3:54, 57; 28:1:9–10, 14, 23, 26.
See also Book of Mormon; Doctrine
 and Covenants; Kirtland; Nauvoo;
 Ridgonites; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
 appointment to locate potential
 settlements, 26:2:46
 book review, 13:4:584–87
 brief biography, 23:3:47n
 and Christian primitivism, 9:3:352,
 366–68
 on contemporary dress, 26:3:51
 conversion, 2:2:129–30
 and Danites, 14:4:426; 23:2:148
 defensive policies, 26:3:15
 description of counties above Jackson
 County, 14:4:496
 description of Missouri, 14:4:494–95
 early Baptist career, 21:1:44
 excommunication, 21:1:58
 Fourth of July Oration, 14:4:502
 and gift of Aaron, 24:3:529
 gift of oration, 11:1:90–92
 hostile remarks attributed to, 26:3:25
 joined by Abraham Hodge, 23:3:48
 and Joseph Smith, Jr., 11:1:90–91
 and Kirtland Safety Society, 17:4:433–
 34
 Lectures on Faith, 19:1:13–15
 letter concerning Jackson County
 conflict, 14:4:413–14
 letters, 11:4:526–27
 licensed into ministry, date discrepan-
 cies, 21:1:40–41
 Mason, 21:1:59
 non-Mormon record of conversion,
 12:3:308–9
 in Ohio, 12:4:346, 351–64, 483, 522–
 24
 Peter's Creek Baptist church, 21:1:43–
 44

- and Phelps's revelation, 14:4:405
 in Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, 21:1:39–42
 and Richmond Court of Inquiry, 26:2:3, 8, 12
 revelations of, 31:1:74
 scribe, 11:4:443–44
 statement of self-government, 26:3:14
 and succession, 21:3:305, 309, 322–24, 327–29, 335, 340
 succession in journal of Joseph Fielding, 19:2:155
 Salt Sermon, 14:4:423, 427
 in Warren, Ohio, 21:1:46–47, 49
- Rigdonites, 21:1:53, 61–62, 67. *See also* Rigdon, Sidney
- Riis, Jacob, Social Christian leader, 23:1:21
- Riley, Woodbridge, mesmerism, 15:2:153–55
- Rimington, R. S., early missionary to South Seas, 23:4:432
- Ripley, Alanson, Nauvoo city surveyor, 18:2:248
- Ripley, George, American religionist, 2:1:83–84
- Rites of passage, in Eileen Kump's *Bread and Milk and Other Stories*, 24:2:164–72
- Ritual. *See also* Religion
 ancient, 21:1:4, 21
 Catholic, 21:1:4, 8, 34 (*see also* Catholic Church)
 Catholic and Mormon, 21:1:3, 28, 32
 clothing, 22:1:31–45
 gestures, 19:1:53–54
- River of Internationalism, 12:1:40
- Rives, William C.
 brief biography, 23:3:38n
 letter of on repeal of Nauvoo Charter, 23:3:37–38
- Robber's Roost* by Zane Grey, 18:4:498–500
- Robbins, Lewis
 early missionary in New York, 11:4:507
 in Nauvoo, 31:1:55–56, 70
- Roberts, B. H., 8:1:39, 45–46; 11:4:337, 417; 12:3:259–60, 262; 14:1:81, 83, 91, 94, 97, 109; 21:1:120–21; 27:1:16
 aphorisms in Book of Mormon, 19:4:434–35
 bibliography, book review, 8:1:103–5
 and Book of Mormon, 19:4:427–45
 book review, 21:2:248–50
 on Brigham Young, 23:3:7
 creative writer, 19:4:435–37, 443
 defender of Book of Mormon, 19:4:433–34
 devil's advocate, 19:4:439–42
 doctrinal teachings from Book of Mormon, 19:4:437–39
 as historian, 16:3:409–14
 John Taylor diary source for writing of, 23:3:6
 on Joseph Smith as translator, 19:4:432–33
 missionary, 21:2:249
 politician, 21:2:249–50
 publication of King Follett Discourse, 18:2:191
 published Lucy Mack Smith's vision, 23:3:63
 reaction to Manifesto, 22:3:363–66
 Southern reception of, 28:2:9–10
 on Three Witnesses, 19:4:431–32
 as U.S. Representative, 28:2:9–10
 writer, 21:2:249
- Roberts, Edward, anti-Mormon sentiments, 27:2:63
- Robertson, Hilton A., 12:1:88. *See also* Japan; Mission
 Japan Mission, 15:171, 191, 208
 mission president, Japan, 12:1:92
- Robert Tyler, Southern Rights Champion*, 14:1:104
- Robinson, Ebenezer, and Joseph's 1836 Salem visit, 24:4:499–501, 503–4
- Robinson, Ebenezer. *See also* Rigdon, Sidney; Rigdonites
 Sidney Rigdon's first counselor, 21:1:63
 converts Rigdonites to RLDS, 21:3:66–67
 about 1838 trial of Mormons in Missouri, 26:2:15, 18
- Robinson, Gain, attested to Joseph Smith's good character, 10:3:285. *See also* Smith, Joseph, Jr.
- Robinson, George W., 26:2:12, 15
 charges against, 26:3:18
 Mormon history by, 26:3:17–18
 scribe, 11:4:449–50
 secretary to first presidency, 26:3:25
- Robinson, Joseph E., president of California Mission before San Francisco earthquake, 23:4:431–32. *See also* San Francisco
- Robinson, Louise Yates, Relief Society president, 23:1:37
- Robinson family in Manchester, England, 27:1:49–50
- Robison, Chauncey
 brief biography, 23:3:79n
 county recorder at Carthage, 23:3:94

- Robison, Chauncey (*continued*)
 forced from office and home by mob,
 23:3:94
 postmaster, 23:3:94
 school commissioner, 23:3:79
- Rochefort, Marquis of, 14:2:174
- Rock Island, Illinois, 7:1:55–58
- Rockwell, Orrin Porter, 8:1:100–102;
 8:2:205–6; 9:4:419; 13:4:497–98;
 14:2:215; 15:4:391–416
 biography, book reviews, 8:1:100–102;
 24:3:389–91
 deputized by Backenstos, 23:3:95
 and murder of Governor Boggs,
 11:3:276–88
 shot Frank Worrell, 23:3:95
- Rockwell, Timothy, Ohio congressman
 during bank charter debates,
 23:4:472. *See also* Kirtland Safety
 Society Bank
- Rockwood, Albert Perry, 26:2:16–17;
 26:3:27–28
 adopted by (sealed to) Brigham Young,
 14:3:300
 born, 28:1:5
 General Authority, 28:1:7
 journals of, 28:1:18–35
 letters from, 28:1:34–35
 life of, 28:1:5, 7
- Rockwood Journals*, 28:1:18–35
- Rocky Mountains, 2:2:131–35, 140–41,
 143. *See also* Mormon trails;
 Pioneers; Pioneer trails; Florence,
 Nebraska; Smith, Joseph, Jr.;
 Young, Brigham
 journey to, 31:1:24, 40
- Rogers, David W., hymnal, 12:4:524–26
- Rogers, Noah, in Nauvoo, 31:1:50
- Rogers, Thomas, work of, 26:3:114–18
- Rojas, Julian, early missionary of Mexican
 Central Mission, 22:3:304;
 22:4:448–49. *See also* Mexico
- Rojas, Ricardo, on Spanish literature,
 2:2:183. *See also* Literature
- Rollins, Caroline, saved original Book of
 Mormon manuscript, 12:4:483. *See
 also* Book of Mormon manuscript
- Rollins, James H., Danite involvement,
 26:2:16, 18
- Rollins, Mary Elizabeth, saved original
 Book of Mormon manuscript,
 12:4:483
- Rollins, Mary Jane, married William Smith,
 23:3:60
- Roman invasion of Britain, 29:1:49. *See
 also* Great Britain; History
- Romania, early missionary efforts in,
 11:1:94–99
- Romans, 9:2:120, 123; 9:4:444–46. *See
 also* History
- Romans, book of, 11:2:188–95. *See also
 Bible*
- Romanticism, 5:1:19–30
- Rome. *See also* History
 influence in Western world, 6:3:123
 in Josephus' time, 6:3:183
- Rommel, Erwin, 28:2:58–59. *See also
 Germany; War*
- Romney, George, 11:3:219–40
 and American Motors, 11:3:221–22
 evangelism of, 11:3:225–29, 233–40
 1968 presidential bid, 11:3:220–40
- Roosevelt, Franklin D., 5:2:72–73, 81. *See
 also* History; United States of
 America; War
 World War II, 5:1:54, 56, 59–62
- Roosevelt, Theodore, supported by Social
 Christian organizations, 23:1:21
- Rosales, Angel, early missionary of
 Mexican Central mission, 22:4:449–
 50. *See also* Mexico; Mission
- Rose, Ethel
 brief biography, 23:3:79n
 county treasurer, 23:3:79
 forced by mob to leave Carthage,
 23:3:79
- Rose, Paul S., Asian and Philippines
 missions, 12:1:85–88, 95. *See also
 Mission*
- Rosser, Ann Sophia Jones, first woman
 missionary of Great Britain,
 27:1:70. *See also* Great Britain;
 Mission
- Rossetti, Christina, 4:3:189–96
 and Charles Bagot Cayley, 4:3:191
 as fundamentalist, 4:3:189–96
 poetry of, 4:3:190–96
- ROTC, 9:4:436–37
- Roughing It* by Mark Twain, 14:2:273, 276,
 279, 284, 287. *See also* Literature;
 Twain, Mark
- Rounds, Samuel D., writ against Joseph
 Smith, 23:4:470
- Roundy, Shadrack, in Nauvoo, 31:1:24
- Rousseau, Henry David, 28:3:13
- Roux, Father, letter to Bishop Rosati,
 14:4:487
- Rowe, David E., missionary of Minnesota
 Manitoba mission, 14:1:103
- Rowley, William
 brief biography, 23:3:51n
 business with John Taylor, 23:3:51

Subject Index

- Royal Academy of Fine Art in Copenhagen, 23:4:401. *See also* Art
- Royle, Henry, in Nauvoo, 31:1:56
- Royle, Matilda, in Nauvoo, 31:1:56
- Rozsa, Patience Loader. *See* Archer, Patience Loader Rozsa
- Rudd, Cyprian, present when Kirtland Bank charter went to assembly, 23:4:472. *See also* Kirtland Safety Society Bank
- Rule of Law, 16:3:331–36. *See also* Law agency, 16:3:335
 definition of, 16:3:332
 Hayek, F. A., 16:3:331–32
 moral responsibility, 16:3:335–36
- Rule-oriented philosophy, 30:2:19–21
 of BYU students, 30:2:29 (*see also* Brigham Young University)
 other cultures don't have, 30:2:31
- Running Water colony, and Mormons in Nebraska, 24:3:279–81
- Rushton, Edwin, in Nauvoo, 31:1:19, 25, 27, 29–34, 61
- Rushton, Eliza, in Nauvoo, 31:1:32
- Rushton, Frederick, in Nauvoo, 31:1:19–20, 51
- Rushton, Jane Wood
 brief biography, 31:1:19n
 recognized cow, 31:1:19, 31
 visited Bullock, 31:1:22
 would not help Bullock, 31:1:51
- Rushton, John, in Nauvoo, 31:1:66
- Rushton, Lettice Johnson
 brief biography, 31:1:21n
 nursed children, 31:1:21
 sick, 31:1:73
 slept, 31:1:22
 visited by Bullock, 31:1:54
- Rushton, Mary Ann, in Nauvoo, 31:1:23
- Rushton, Pamela, death of, in Nauvoo, 31:1:29
- Rushton, Richard, in Nauvoo, 31:1:22
- Rusk, Dean, "Yellow Peril" speech, 12:1:13, 19. *See also* Communism
- Ruskin, John, and Thomas Carlyle, 5:3:219–29
- Russell, Bertrand, 14:2:146
- Russell, Isaac, 27:1:3, 8
- Russia. *See* Union of Soviet Socialist Republics
- Ryder, Symonds, early convert in Kirtland, 11:4:492–93
- Ryland, John F., Jackson County conflict, 14:4:408
- Ryle, Gilbert, and religious language, 2:2:229
- S**
- Sabbath, 12:1:133–38; 21:3:352
 inappropriate activities in Jackson County, 13:1:16–17
 school, beginnings and Heber J. Grant, 24:2:132–36, 146–48. *See also* Grant, Heber J.; Sunday
- Sac Indians, 21:4:491–95. *See also* Native Americans; Young, Brigham
- Sacramento
 Christian derivation, 21:1:4
 importance of to Thomas Bullock, 31:1:57, 61, 65, 67, 69, 71, 73
- Sacred Grove, 9:3:343. *See also* First Vision
- Sacred Harp*, 23:4:393, 395–96, 398
- Sacrifice, 16:4:667
 in Catholicism, 21:1:28
 human, and book of Abraham, 9:4:473–80 (*see also* Abraham, book of)
 in times of peace and war, 10:1:48–51
- Sade, Marquis de, 8:4:388, 392–94
- Safford, Arizona, 9:4:512
- Sahagún, Bernardino de, 17:1:104
- Saint-Exupery, Antoine de, 8:4:444–48
- Salamanca, University of, 8:2:216
- Salamander*, book review, 27:4:112, 120. *See also* Hofmann, Mark
- Salamander letter*. *See* Harris letter
- Salem, Massachusetts, 14:1:67–69, 73–74
 and Joseph Smith's treasure hunting, 24:4:499–506 (*see also* Treasure hunters)
- Salisbury, Katherine Smith
 brief biography, 23:3:64n
 Joseph Smith's sister, 23:3:64
 and Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:64, 68
- Salisbury, Wilkins Jenkins
 brief biography, 23:3:64n
 heard Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:64
- Salt, Henry
 consul general of England, 31:3:12
 employs Giovanni Battista Belzoni to excavate in Egypt, 31:3:11–12
- Salt Lake City, Utah, 21:3:328, 340. *See also* Utah; Young, Brigham
 and City of Zion plan, 17:2:233–35
 and Rocky Mountain Bookstore, 9:2:144–54
- Salt Lake City Social Welfare League, 23:1:32
- Salt Lake Daily News*, 9:2:148
- Salt Lake Herald*, 14:1:92
- Salt Lake Herald Republican*, 14:1:110

- Salt Lake Stake, home missionary program, 17:1:88–96
- Salt Lake Stake of Zion, 3:1:43
- Salt Lake Temple. *See also* Temple excursion, from Japan, 12:1:93 and William Weeks, 19:3:356
- Salt Lake Theater, 4:2:110–12; 9:2:145
- Salt Lake Tribune*, history of, 12:1:142–44
- Salt Sermon, 26:2:17. *See also* Rigdon, Sidney; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
- Salvation. *See also* Doctrine of Christ; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
 according to early Mormon thought, 25:3:85
 and adoption, 14:3:291
 concept of in Christian primitivism, 9:3:364
 for the dead, 15:4:440–41; 22:1:7–8 and Goethe's *Faust*, 25:3:13
 poem, 20:2:150
 speech of John Taylor on, 23:3:13–14, 76
 symbols of, 8:3:311–24
- Samaritans, 9:2:133
- Samoa, 28:1:43–44
 missionaries, 12:1:81
 stakes, 12:1:82
- Samoa Mission. *See also* Mission founding, 18:1:12–16
 reopening, 18:1:16–19
- Samuel the Lamanite, on resurrection, 30:3:49–50. *See also* Book of Mormon
- Samuel manuscript from Cave 4 Qumran, compared to First Samuel chapter 11, 25:3:5
- San Andreas Fault, 23:4:431. *See also* California
- San Andres de la Cal branch, 22:4:449
- San Bernardino, California, Mormon settlement of, 29:4:43. *See also* California
- San Francisco, Diego de, priest, 10:2:151
- San Francisco, California, earthquake, 23:4:433. *See also* California
- San Ildefonso, Arizona, winter feast at, 6:2:93–99
- San Pedro Mártir branch, organized by Anthony Ivins, 22:4:452
- San Quintino, Giulio de, curator of Museo Egitto in Turin, Italy, 8:2:196
- Sanders, Brother, nominated as agent to guard against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23
- Sandford, Mrs., in Nauvoo, 31:1:67
- Sandwich Islands, 31:1:50n. *See also* Hawaii
 Mission, 18:1:13–14
- Sangamo Journal*, 22:4:492–94
- Sangar, Dr., in Nauvoo, 31:1:40
- Sanpete County, 23:4:403–4
- Sanpete, scenes from, book review, 28:2:116–18
- San-Pitch, and Ute Treaty, 14:3:367–69. *See also* Native Americans; Young, Brigham
- Santa Fe, trade, 13:1:10–13, 16, 18
- Sarpy, Peter, and Mormon trek west, 24:3:302
- Sartoris*, 9:4:454–55
- Sartre, Jean-Paul, 1:1:11–12
- Satan, 22:1:16–17, 27, 38–40; 23:3:14, 22, 53. *See also* Lucifer
 as deity, *see* Diabolism
 plan of, 27:3:129, 174 (*see also* Preexistence)
- Satzinger, Helmut, letter from, concerning Antonio Lebolo, 31:3:15
- Saunders, B. F., Grand Canyon Cattle Company, 18:4:497
- Saunders, Orlando, acquaintance of Joseph Smith, 10:3:307–10
- Savage, Charles R., 9:2:144–54
 photographer, 14:3:333–34, 340
- Savage, Jehiel, in Nauvoo, 31:1:56, 61
- Savage, Levi, opposed Donner party's late start, 18:3:353
- Scandinavian Saints, 14:1:35
- Scandinavians, in Utah, 23:4:404
- Scarlet Letter, The*, by Nathaniel Hawthorne, 1:1:24–28. *See also* Hawthorne, Nathaniel; Literature
- Schaefer, Walter V., on determining guilt and innocence, 16:4:512. *See also* Law
- Schechter, Solomon, founder of Jewish Theological Seminary of America, 21:3:344
- Schegel, Friedrich, lectures of, 3:2:28
- Schaaf-Herzog Encyclopedia of Religious Knowledge*, and Joseph Smith trial of 1826, 12:2:223–24, 228
- Schizophrenia, Laing therapy, 17:2:214–16
- Schlumberger, Daniel, and archaeology, 12:1:62. *See also* Archaeology
- Schnibbe, Karl-Heinz, book review, 25:3:132
- Scholarship. *See also* Education
 and gospel principles, 19:4:469–70
 transitoriness of, 9:1:43–47
- Scholasticism, new, 1:1:59–60

Subject Index

- School of the Elders, 20:1:41. *See also* Kirtland; School of the Prophets history, 19:1:6–9
- School of the Prophets, 3:1:67. *See also* Kirtland; Lectures on Faith history, 19:1:6–7
- Schools. *See also* Brigham Young University; Education; Education, LDS schools
on Pacific Islands, 12:1:82
prayer in, 27:3:133–34, 185–95
- Schoppe, Amalie, author of *Der Prophet*, 14:2:142
- Schubert, Franz, as model for song composers, 1:1:6–7. *See also* Music
- Schwob, Marcel. *See also* Literature
accomplishments, 6:1:41–42
discussion of “The Talking Machine,” 6:1:41–43
French translation of *Hamlet*, 8:2:156–57
as symbolist, 7:1:48–49
translation of “The Talking Machine,” 6:1:43–47
- Science. *See also* Astronomy; Chemistry; Geology; Mathematics; Scientific Method
applied, 3:3:35, 39–40, 42
in education, 4:1:22
and ethics, 26:1:74–75
and religion, 7:1:87–88; 20:3:313; 29:3:71
and religion, book review, 8:4:468–73
and religion, Mormon view of, book review, 20:3:313–18
responsible for human happiness, 3:3:36–37
responsible for man’s wants, 3:3:38
and theology, 29:3:71
- Scientific method, 3:3:40; 27:4:39, 42. *See also* Science
inspired, 27:4:44–47
traditional, 27:4:44
- Scilly Islands, and wreck of *Julia Ann*, 29:2:18
- Scotland. *See also* McKay, David O.
demographics of LDS members, 27:2:38–42
Edinburgh conference 1851, 27:2:37
1855–59, 27:2:31–32
emigration of members, 27:2:35
first missionary efforts, 27:2:27
growth, 1840–51, 27:2:30
highlanders in Church, 27:2:31
industrial revolution, 27:2:28
Kilmarnock conference and decline, 27:2:33
life in 1760s, 6:2:65, 70–71
membership, 27:2:30–33
missionaries, 27:2:29
Mormonism in, 29:3:5
religious awakening, 27:2:29
social conditions 1870–1900, 27:2:47–48
- Scott, Isaac, on King Follett Discourse, 18:2:218. *See also* King Follett Discourse
- Scott, Jacob, on rebaptism, 18:2:229
- Scott, John C., leader of military action against Native Americans, 18:3:437. *See also* Native Americans
- Scott, John
brief biography, 23:3:57n
investigated at scene of Irvine Hodge murder, 23:3:57
Nauvoo policeman, 23:3:57
- Scott, Sarah, King Follett Discourse, 18:2:189. *See also* King Follett Discourse
- Scott, Walter, 2:1:79, 81; 9:4:418, 460; 12:4:357–58
- Scovil, Lucius N.
brief biography, 23:3:32n; 31:1:17n
followed cow, 31:1:17
gave Albern Allen’s note to Bullock, 31:1:63
Mechanics Association trustee, 23:3:32–33, 36
- Scowcroft, Richard, *Children of the Covenant*, 18:1:92, 95–96
- Screwtape Letters, The*, 12:2:188–91. *See also* Lewis, C. S.; Literature
- Scripture. *See also* Bible; New Testament; Old Testament; Symbolism
corrections, 11:4:336
literal interpretation of, 7:1:22–27
study, 24:1:53–60
symbols in, book review, 31:1:117–19
and symbols of salvation, 8:3:321–24
textual development of, 10:2:245–48
as word of God, essays about, book review, 31:2:66–72
- Scripture, LDS. *See also* Bible; Book of Mormon; Doctrine and Covenants; Pearl of Great Price
analysis via historical-critical method, 31:3:67–68
as word of God, essays about, book review, 31:3:66–72
- Scriptures Publications Committee, 22:4:388
- Seal, of Twelve Apostles, 23:3:34

- Sealing, as adoption, 14:3:293–95, 312. *See also* Ordinances
- Seaton, N. E., letter from Joseph Smith, book review, 6:3:180
- Sebastopol policy, and Move South, 29:4:68
- Sebolo, Antonio. *See* Lebolo, Antonio
- Second Coming. *See also* Doctrine of Christ; Jesus Christ; Millennium book review, 21:4:534–36
preparations for, 5:1:7–8, 12, 17
- Second Nephi, unities with First Nephi and form-critical analysis, 26:4:53, 58–64. *See also* Book of Mormon
- Secrecy, to protect sacredness of ordinances, 19:1:58, 66. *See also* Ordinances
- Secret gospel of Mark, 22:3:261
- Secularization
two types, 16:4:629
and Mormonism, 16:4:629–30
- Security
American and Russian perceptions, 25:1:115–27
book review, 10:4:491–93
poem, 3:3:14
- Security program, of LDS Church, 5:2:75–85
- Seder, 23:4:484–85
- Seekers, in LDS Church, book review, 30:1:121–26
- “Seer, The,” by John Taylor, sung at Seventies’ Hall dedication, 23:3:9
- Seer stones, 24:4:536–40. *See also* Smith, Joseph, Jr.
- Self-actualization, as aim of education, 28:3:13
- Self-betrayal, 26:1:39–41
distortion of conscience in, 26:1:46–49
duty and desire in, 26:1:46
emotional bondage in, 26:1:49–54
escape from, 26:1:71
helping of, 26:1:53–55
learned through socialization, 26:1:66, 69
liberation from, 26:1:51–53
moral requirement of, 26:1:41
persistence of, 26:1:60
positive image in, 26:1:50–51
problems with, 26:1:67
rehabilitation of, 26:1:70
victimhood in, 26:1:42
- Self-control, 16:1:165–83
- Self-definition, elements of, 26:1:20–25
- Self-esteem, building of in therapy, 26:1:15–16, 27
- Selfishness, of Elders of Israel, 14:3:305
- Self-knowledge, 26:1:67–68, 71
- Self-pity, 16:4:621
- Self-realization, and women in Church, 20:1:52
- Self-understanding, elements of, 26:1:11–13
- Sen-sen papyrus, 9:1:97–101
- Seneca, 9:4:450. *See also* Native Americans
- Separation of powers, 4:2:154–56. *See also* United States government
- Separatism, 27:3:13
- Septuagint, 2:2:120
- Sequestrectomy, Nathan Smith’s operation on Joseph Smith, 21:2:139, 144, 150, 153–54. *See also* Osteomyelitis; Smith, Joseph, Jr.; Smith, Nathan
- Seren Gomer* [*The Star of Gomer*], 27:2:61, 63
- Sermo humilis*, and sermons of Spencer W. Kimball, 25:4:79
- Sermon on the Mount, in Joseph Smith Translation, 9:2:168–71. *See also* Bible
- Sesquicentennial of LDS Church in British Isles. *See also* Great Britain celebration of, 27:1:13, 16
symposium at BYU, 27:1:3, 5
- Sesshū, art of, 12:1:72. *See also* Art
- Sessions, Patty Bartlett, journal excerpts, 20:1:44–48
- Seth, in *Apocalypse of Adam*, 17:2:134–37. *See also* *Apocalypse of Adam*
- Seven Sages, 9:4:440–41
- Seventies
1877 reorganization, 20:1:28
home missionaries, 17:1:96
- Seventies’ Hall, dedication, 23:3:7–16. *See also* Nauvoo; Smith, Joseph, Jr.; Taylor, John
- Sex, 8:1:24
codes, shift of, 8:1:25–26
education, 21:3:264
Judæo-Christian tradition, 8:1:24–26
and morality, 16:4:598–99
“New Morality,” 8:1:23, 25–29, 35
norms, 8:1:33–34
premarital, culture, 8:1:30–32
premarital, marital adjustment, 8:1:29–30
premarital, trends, 8:1:29
premarital, values vs. behavior, 8:1:30–35
promiscuity, 8:1:99

- Sexuality, book review, 22:1:109–13
- Shabaka stone, 7:1:5–7
- Shakers. *See also* Religion; Rigdon, Sidney and Mormons, 20:1:94–99
reception of missionaries, 11:4:489
- Shakespeare, William, 8:2:147–57;
9:4:407–9. *See also* Hamlet;
Literature
excerpts from *Henry IV*, 27:2:5–6
excerpts from *Henry V*, 27:2:6
excerpts from *Julius Caesar*, 27:2:6
excerpts from *Richard II*, 27:2:10
excerpts from *Twelfth Night*, 27:2:6
excerpts from *Taming of the Shrew*,
27:2:7
- Shandy, Tristan, 7:3:208–24
- Shang dynasty, 6:3:130. *See also* China
- Sharon, Vermont, birthplace of Joseph
Smith, 14:2:199
- Sharp, Thomas, C., 14:2:142; 24:1:84, 92–
93, 106
acquitted, 23:3:49
anti-Mormon editorials, 22:4:492–95
anti-Mormon writings, 21:4:495–96
trial for murder of Joseph and Hyrum
Smith, 23:3:21, 26, 36, 42
Warsaw Signal on King Follett
Discourse, 18:2:190
- Shawnee, prophet Elskawata, 21:4:492. *See
also* Native Americans
- Shay's Rebellion, 27:3:69. *See also*
History; United States of America
- She-ne-we-medy, became Topsfield,
Massachusetts, 14:1:59. *See also*
Topsfield, Massachusetts
- Sheets, Elijah, traveling bishop, supervises
tithing, 23:2:185–86. *See also*
Bishops
- Shelley, Percy Bysshe, 9:4:409–10, 416–
17. *See also* Literature
foresaw restoration, 27:1:38
- Shema, Jewish prayer, 21:3:352–53
- Shepherd, J. R., in San Francisco earth-
quake, 23:4:432. *See also* San
Francisco, California
- Sheppard-Towner Act, 23:1:35. *See also*
United States of America
- Sherbert v. Verner*, 27:3:109–13
- Sherman, Delcena Johnson
brief biography, 23:3:64n
heard Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:64
- Sherman, John, letter to congregational
superiors, 23:2:203
- Sherman, Lyman, call to apostleship,
19:1:121–24
- Sherman Anti-Trust Act, 4:2:173–74. *See
also* United States of America
- Sherwood, Henry D.
brief biography, 23:3:26n
LDS Church agent, 23:3:26
to take charge of Emmett company,
23:3:82
- Shinto religion, 10:2:151. *See also* Asia;
Religion
- Shipp, Ellis, 16:4:481–82
book review, 25:3:128
- Shoal Creek, Missouri, massacre at Haun's
Mill, 2:2:241. *See also* Haun's Mill
Massacre; Missouri
- Short stories. *See also* Literature
LDS, 24:2:163–72
LDS situations, book review, 31:2:82–
86
- Shoshone Indians, and Brigham Young's
Indian policy, 18:3:434–35, 449. *See
also* Native Americans; Young,
Brigham
- Shultz Doctrine, 27:3:204–5
- Shumway, Charles
brief biography, 23:3:80n
mission to Indians, 21:4:506; 23:3:80
- Shurtliff, Luman Andros
and Danites, 14:4:428 (*see also* Danites)
conversion of, 30:2:63–64
- Sigüenza y Góngora, Mexican historian, on
Quetzalcóatl, 17:1:102. *See also*
Mexico
- Silkworms, as early Mormon industry, and
George D. Watt, 18:1:61. *See also*
St. George, Utah; Watt, George D.
- Silver, as security against inflation,
14:3:327–29
- Simmons, William, hid John Taylor from
law officers, 23:3:93
- Simpson, J. H., chief of Topographical
Engineers, guide and interpreter for
George W. Bean, 12:2:159–61
- Sin, 9:2:161–63. *See also* Sinlessness
abandoning, 26:1:62
alteration of reality by, 26:1:51
bondage of, 22:1:17–30, 214
in Hawthorne, 1:1:21–36 (*see also*
Hawthorne, Nathaniel)
misunderstanding own nature as result
of, 26:1:58
recognition of, 12:2:200
unpardonable, King Follett Discourse,
18:2:205–6
- Singapore, National University of, 30:2:18
- Singer, Isaac Bashevis, 22:2:134, 137, 139
- Singing Schools in America, 23:4:392–93
- Sinlessness, 22:1:5–30. *See also* Sin

- Sino-Soviet relations, 12:1:39. *See also*
 China; Japan; Union of Soviet
 Socialist Republics; War
 cultural implications of, 7:2:109
 geography of, 7:2:103
 history of, 7:2:95
 social-psychological analysis of,
 7:2:143
 strategies of conflict, 7:2:117
 in underdeveloped areas, 7:2:129
- Sirrine, Mephiboseth, delivered funeral
 address for two children, 23:3:50
- Skousen, W. Cleon. *See also* Economics
 economic ideas, 14:3:319–22
The Naked Communist, 6:3:171
Slaughter-House Cases, 27:3:143–45
- Slavery, 3:2:34, 36–38. *See also* Civil War;
 Lincoln, Abraham; United States of
 America
 by Germans, 3:1:13
 issue at Constitutional Convention,
 27:3:74, 80–81 (*see also* United
 States Constitution
 issue in Constitution of State of Deseret,
 29:4:17 (*see also* State of Deseret)
 opposition of by Saints, 3:1:13
- Sleater, Robert Gibson, organizer of
 American Federation of Labor, book
 review, 18:4:600
- Sloan, Edward L., editor of *Salt Lake
 Tribune*, and Lula Greene Richards,
 21:2:159–61
- Sloan, James
 brief biography, 23:3:29n
 nominated as city councilor, 23:3:29
 scribe, 11:4:453–54
 secretary of committee drafting
 resolution on anti-Mormon activity,
 23:3:29–31
 secretary of Nauvoo, 23:3:29
- Slover, Robert H., mission president in
 Korea, 12:1:96
- Slovophiles, 3:2:73
- Small plates of Nephi, 31:2:7–10. *See also*
 Book of Mormon; Gold plates
 authority established by, 27:4:15–17
 as lineage history, 27:4:15
 missionary use of, 27:4:17
- Smith, A. J., commander of Mormon
 Battalion, 8:2:131–33. *See also*
 Mormon Battalion
- Smith, Agnes Coolbrith, in Nauvoo,
 31:1:66
- Smith, Alexander Hale, son of Joseph
 Smith, Jr., 14:2:208–9, 212
 account of Emma Smith's death,
 14:2:221
 mission to Utah, 12:2:173–74
- Smith, Alvin, 9:3:392, 402; 26:3:69
 death, 10:3:255–58
- Smith, Asael, patriotic grandfather of
 Joseph Smith, Jr., 14:1:71
- Smith, Clara C. Hartshorn, married David
 Smith, 12:2:174
- Smith, David Hyrum, 12:2:171–82;
 14:2:219
 biography, 18:2:233–45
 illness, 12:2:174–79
 missions to Utah, 12:2:174–75
 musical contributions, 12:2:182–83
 paintings of, 18:2:233, 235, 237–40
 as poet, 12:2:180–84
 poetry of, 18:2:234, 236, 238, 242, 244–
 45
 and succession, 21:3:315, 336–38, 340
- Smith, Don Carlos, 14:2:212–13; 22:4:455,
 488–89
 brother of Joseph Smith, 23:3:62
 one of first fathers of LDS Church,
 23:3:63
- Smith, Elias, 18:2:139
 brief biography, 23:3:17n
 business manager of *Nauvoo Neighbor*
 and *Times and Seasons*, 23:3:17
 heard Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:64
 lived at John Taylor's, 23:3:81
 married Lucy Brown, 23:3:81
 and Richmond Court of Inquiry, 26:2:3
 visited temple, 23:3:79
 wedding celebration of, 23:3:85
- Smith, Emma Hale, 11:4:346; 14:2:199–
 225; 15:4:394–408. *See also*
 Bidamon, Lewis; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
 biography, book review, 21:3:381–84
 courtship and marriage to Joseph Smith,
 17:1:31–32
 and Eliza Snow in Nauvoo, 22:1:87–96
 first LDS hymnal, 12:4:503–5
 forged Hofmann letter, 27:2:58
 in Kirtland, 20:2:151, 161
 and manuscripts of Bible translation,
 9:1:6–9
 marriage to Lewis C. Bidamon,
 19:3:375–88
 patriarchal blessing, 14:2:206
 rebaptism for health, 18:2:230–31
 and succession, 21:3:334
 and William Law, 22:1:64n
- Smith, Ethan, *View of the Hebrews*, and
 Book of Mormon, 19:4:440
- Smith, Frederick Granger William,
 14:2:2089, 212

- death of, 14:2:220
- Smith, Gary Ernest, background and philosophy, 31:4:29–30
- Smith, George A., 21:1:117; 21:3:309–10, 315, 317, 339; 26:3:7, 20; 27:1:30; 27:2:85, 88
- attended council meeting, 31:1:17
- attended meeting, 31:1:29
- brief biography, 23:3:9n
- at Brigham Young's, 23:3:34
- Bullock sent to, 31:1:28
- at consecrating of ground for dam, 23:3:40
- discourses of, 31:1:15
- at Fourth Quorum banquet, 23:3:85
- history, 11:4:464, 470–73
- history read to, 31:1:34
- at laying of cornerstone of temple, 23:3:49–50
- as LDS Church Historian, 31:2:28–30
- listened to Joseph Smith's "History," 23:3:52
- and Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:65–68
- at meeting on anti-Mormon persecutions, 23:3:21–23
- at meeting to choose county officers, 23:3:79
- mission of, 11:4:507
- on polygamy, 31:2:74
- opinion of W. W. Phelps as LDS Church editor, 23:1:5
- at party at Benbows', 23:3:81
- prayer of at Seventies' Hall dedication, 23:3:12
- scribe, 11:4:458
- speech of at Seventies' Hall dedication on unity, 23:3:9–10
- speech of on home industry, 23:3:39
- speech of on Nauvoo House, 23:3:82
- spoke at conference, 31:1:24
- visited William Smith, 23:3:65
- Smith, George Albert, as LDS Church historian, 14:1:79, 91, 106
- Smith, George D., call to update Isaiah, 31:3:69
- Smith, Gibson
- certificate of, 22:1:101
- license of, 22:1:100
- Smith, Herman C., 10:4:500
- Smith, Hyrum, 9:4:500; 12:3:257, 259; 14:2:212; 21:3:305, 313, 315, 318, 320–21, 339; 22:1:59, 63–64; 23:4:396; 26:2:9, 12. *See also* Martyrdom
- affidavit by, 26:2:39
- body of, 23:1:3
- Bullock's reflection on martyrdom of, 31:1:72
- children of baptized by John Taylor, 23:3:82
- and Danites, 14:4:449; 23:2:148 (*see also* Danites)
- Laub's account of Carthage, 18:2:160–61
- letter from Joseph Smith and Elias Higbee, book review, 6:3:180
- letter in *Times and Seasons*, precursor to King Follett Discourse, 18:2:220–22 (*see also* King Follett Discourse)
- martyrdom of, 23:3:9, 18, 27, 36, 41–42, 47, 63; 24:1:78–109
- meeting with Solomon Chamberlain, 23:3:45–46
- Nauvoo Expositor*, 23:3:47
- patriarch to the Church, 23:3:56–57, 61, 63
- sermon on plurality of gods and worlds, recorded by George Laub, 18:2:175–77
- trial of accused murderers of, 23:3:21, 26, 36, 42, 49
- Smith, Israel, involvement with Kirtland Temple lot suit, 10:4:501–2
- Smith, Jerusha
- baptized by John Taylor, 23:3:82
- brief biography, 23:3:82n
- daughter of Hyrum Smith, 23:3:82
- Smith, Jesse, 14:1:73
- on Mormonism, 24:4:525–27
- Smith, John (father of George A. Smith), 3:1:43; 23:3:65
- affidavit, 13:4:525
- blessing given to Thomas Kane, 21:4:393
- brief biography, 23:3:82n; 31:1:23n
- letter to Brigham Young, 3:1:44
- treated sick at temple, 31:1:23
- visited by Bullock, 31:1:46
- Smith, John (son of Hyrum Smith), baptized by John Taylor, 23:3:82
- Smith, John, English explorer to New England, 14:1:60–62
- Smith, John Henry, visit to Mexico, 22:4:443–46, 450, 452
- Smith, John Murdock, adoption of by Joseph Smith, 14:2:204–5
- Smith, John Rowson, scenic artist, painted Nauvoo Temple, 22:2:193–96
- Smith, Joseph F., 21:1:169; 21:3:339; 23:4:432; 27:1:70; 27:2:100; 31:2:122, 124–25, 129, 131

Smith, Joseph F. (*continued*)

- advice to sons, book review, 23:1:126–28
- approved Social Advisory Committee, 23:1:25
- comments on Martin Luther, 23:2:132
- 1860 letters to George A. Smith, 20:4:361
- 1860 letter to wife Levira, 20:4:357
- and Mormon Creed, 26:4:130
- on priesthood slackness, 13:2:140–41, 144
- on temporal welfare, 3:3:16
- Smith, Joseph Fielding, 12:1:88–89, 96; 14:1:82, 94; 21:3:268, 269; 23:4:483; 27:2:110
- Essentials in Church History*, 6:3:171
- on Lectures on Faith, 19:1:11
- genealogical work of, 31:2:122, 129, 131
- in memoriam, 12:4:338, 344–45
- modern Mormonism, 29:3:49
- and Zelph story, 29:2:31, 49 (*see also* Zelph)
- Smith, Joseph, Jr., 2:2:242, 246–48, 250; 5:3:231, 249; 7:2:167–68; 8:1:37–38, 42–43; 8:2:171–73, 195–215; 9:3:373–404; 12:1:80, 126, 128, 247, 249, 251–52, 254–56, 258, 260; 12:3:312; 13:1:8, 80, 82, 90, 95; 13:4:500, 555; 14:1:50, 56, 72–73, 74, 106; 14:2:140–42, 161–62, 167, 199–225; 15:4:391–416; 21:1:57, 69; 21:2:156, 168; 21:3:276–77; 28:1:19, 21–22, 26, 28, 32; 31:1:15n. *See also* Bible; Book of Mormon; Carthage Jail; King Follett Discourse; Kirtland; Martyrdom; Nauvoo; Papyri; Restoration; Trial according to Fawn M. Brodie, 20:1:59
- accounts of the restoration, book review, 24:2:242–43
- address at Nauvoo, 3:1:35–36
- alleged money-digging, 10:3:287–309
- anecdotes about, 30:4:67–69
- anniversary of martyrdom, 23:4:399
- anti-Mormons' criticisms of, 18:2:209
- appeal to his native state, Vermont, 6:3:181
- appearance of Christ in Kirtland Temple to, 23:4:483
- appointment to locate potential settlements, 26:2:46
- on art, 3:2:4–5
- assets, 1830–1840, 17:4:419, 430
- in association with Charles Penrose,

- 27:1:114, 123
- and astronomy, 8:3:256
- attempt to behead, 23:3:22; 31:1:19
- attended churches, 9:3:374–75, 384
- B. H. Roberts's defense of, 19:4:432
- birthplace, 9:3:341
- and Blacks and priesthood, 19:3:396
- body of, 23:1:3
- and Book of Mormon, 23:3:45–46
- and Book of Mormon authorship, 20:3:225
- and Book of Mormon origins, 26:4:84
- book reviews about, 6:3:178–81; 8:3:342–45; 17:3:376–79
- boyhood operation, 21:2:132, 146–48, 151, 153–54
- and Brigham Young, 11:1:66–67
- building up of Zion, 15:1:13
- Bullock revised Zion's Camp journey account by, 31:1:15, 19n
- Bullock's reflection on martyrdom of, 31:1:72
- business and legal transactions in Kirtland, 17:4:461–64
- candidate for U.S. president, 3:1:35
- in Carthage Jail, 23:4:398–99
- charged with crime but found innocent, 23:3:43
- charge of treason against, 26:2:10, 16
- charges brought against, 11:4:327
- on church and state (theodemocracy), 3:1:35–36, 43–44, 51
- City of Zion plan, 17:2:224–30
- comments on German Bible translation, 23:2:132
- confined in jail, 23:1:94
- connection with the Wood group, 24:4:521–24
- as consensus builder, book review, 30:1:103
- constitutional views of, 28:2:73–74
- counseling of emigrants to settle in Adam-ondi-Ahman, 26:2:48
- and Council of Fifty, 20:2:154, 164; 20:3:253–80
- crime and sin, 15:1:22
- Cupid and Psyche, 5:3:193–202
- and Danites, 14:4:426; 23:2:148
- dealings with others, 21:2:179–80, 182–84
- death, 23:4:399
- debts, 1830–1840, 17:4:414–19
- dedication of Missouri, 26:2:31
- defender of constitutional rights, 26:3:27
- defensive policies, 26:3:15

- denounced all churches, 9:3:384–86
 described in letters by George Miller, 19:3:402–7
 description of, 11:4:529
 diary, 21:1:105, 109, 111
 did not attempt to forecast his future, 3:3:63
 discourse of July 19, 1840, 19:3:396
 discourses of, 21:3:304; 31:2:19–40
 discussion of Egyptian “Alphabet,” 11:4:399
 disregard of law, 26:2:17
 early history of the Church, 17:1:30–39
 early religious experience, 22:4:456
 early statements about, by Japanese writers, 23:2:172–78
 effect of, 2:1:85
 Egyptian Papers, 11:4:350–72, 374–75, 391–99
 Egyptian papyri, 10:1:57
 and Emma and Eliza, 22:1:87–96
 enemies of, 21:3:306
 essays on life, book review, 28:4:103–6
 established governments, 15:1:8
 on eventual settlement in Utah, 21:4:406–8
 family membership in Presbyterian Church, 10:4:482–84
 family of, 22:4:455 (*see also* Smith Family)
 family religious background, 24:4:542–44
 filing of misdemeanor against, 26:3:16–17
 financial commitment to Kirtland Safety Society Bank, 17:4:456–59
 first fruits of resurrection in this dispensation, 23:3:12
 First Vision, 2:1:84; 15:1:4; 26:4:85
 genealogy, 27:1:16
 on Godhead, 18:2:176
 on God’s witness, 18:2:173–75
 and gold plates, 24:4:478–81
 grammar, 30:1:54–55
 as head of Daviess County exploratory committee, 26:2:46
 hearing of, 26:3:20
 histories of, 9:3:261–65
 history of, 11:4:439–40, 461–66, 470–73; 21:1:109–21
 history, scribes of, 11:4:440–60
 holograph letter to Emma Smith, 11:4:319
 on Holy Ghost, 26:3:57
 hostile remarks attributed to, 26:3:25
 hypocephalus, 17:3:259
 and Hyrum, anniversary of martyrdom, 23:3:63–64
 and Hyrum’s funeral sermon, 23:1:9–18
 ideas, history, 2:1:71, 74, 82
 imprisoned at Liberty Jail, 13:1:21–25
 and Indians, 11:3:289–91; 18:3:429, 431
 interactions with Native Americans, 21:4:492–514
 and Iowa Stake, 18:2:138
 and Isaac Galland, 19:3:269
 and John Milton, teachings, 24:2:199–202
 and Joseph Knight, 17:1:29
 journal, 1:1:40–41; 11:4:410–15
 in journal of Joseph Fielding, 19:2:136
 and Jupiter talisman, 24:4:540–41
 justification for pilfering, 26:3:30
 Kenneth H. Winn’s views on, book review, 30:1:103–7
 keys of kingdom, 23:3:24
 and Kingdom of God, 5:1:6
 King Follett Discourse, 22:2:146
 King Follett Discourse, historical perspective, 18:2:179–92
 and Kirtland land “disaster,” 17:4:391
 and Kirtland Safety Society Bank, 12:4:439–41; 17:4:431
 labor, 21:3:303
 lack of inhibitions, 26:3:52
 lack of knowledge of chiasmus, 10:1:75
 lack of knowledge on Second Coming, 3:3:57, 61, 65
 language in translating, 11:1:50
 Laub’s account of Carthage, 18:2:160–61
 and law of adoption, 14:3:291–96
 laws of men, 15:1:11
 Lectures on Faith, 19:1:13
 letter from Parley P. Pratt, 27:1:127–29
 letter to, 27:2:88–90, 113
 letter to Emma about Jackson County conflict, 14:4:415
 letter to Emma from Missouri, 11:4:517–23
 letter to Josiah Stowell, 24:4:398–400, 408, 417, 473–74
 in Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:64
 and magic world view, reviews, 27:4:87–121
 and Manchester Library, 22:3:333–42
 martyrdom, 8:2:211–13; 14:1:100, 162; 14:2:162, 218; 21:3:301, 306–7, 313, 318, 320–21, 323, 326, 331; 20:4:351; 23:3:9, 11, 18, 27, 36, 41–42, 47, 63; 24:1:78–109 (*see also* Martyrdom)

- Smith, Joseph, Jr. (*continued*)
- martyrdom, according to Vilate Kimball, 19:2:233
 - martyrdom, according to Zina D. H. Jacobs, 19:3:292
 - Marvin S. Hill's views on, book review, 30:1:103–7
 - meeting with Jesse Gause, 23:4:488
 - meeting with Samuele Mazzuchelli, 31:2:90
 - meeting with Solomon Chamberlain, 23:3:46
 - meeting with two Scots, 27:2:29
 - method of translation of Book of Mormon, 30:1:50–56
 - Metropolitan Museum of Art sells papyri to Church, 31:3:5
 - mission of, 21:3:302, 306
 - and Missouri, 24:4:506–21
 - Missouri visit, 11:4:517
 - and mobocracy, 20:1:71–82
 - and modern Mormonism, 29:3:49
 - and Mormon Creed, 26:4:125–32
 - move to Hiram, 11:4:342
 - and murder of Governor Boggs, 11:3:276–92
 - and music, 4:2:108–13
 - myths about, book review, 8:2:231–36
 - and Nathan Smith, 17:3:321
 - national press reaction to martyrdom of, 20:1:71
 - naturalistic motivations of, 30:3:25–33
 - Nauvoo as river town, 18:2:258–59
 - and Nauvoo city land records, 23:3:93
 - Nauvoo Dam, 18:2:247–51
 - Nauvoo discourses, 21:4:529–34
 - Nauvoo Expositor*, 23:3:47
 - Nauvoo Temple work, 19:3:362
 - negotiations with Daviess county, 26:3:17
 - New England heritage of, book review, 12:3:327–29
 - New York reputation, 10:3:283–314; 30:4:70–74
 - and nineteenth-century conversion accounts, 26:4:84–86
 - none other appointed to receive revelation, 11:4:339–40
 - and Oliver Cowdery, 12:4:410–12
 - only a man, 3:3:56–57
 - oral history of, 18:2:143–50
 - and origins of Book of Mormon, 26:4:84
 - and osteomyelitis, 17:3:319
 - Palmyra home, restoration of, 18:3:275–76
 - persecution of, 11:3:276–92; 11:4:339, 346
 - personal account of childhood illness, 10:4:480–82
 - personal appearance, 21:2:176–77, 182
 - poisoned, 11:4:517
 - political endeavors, 18:2:180–81
 - political motto, 5:3:192
 - and politics in Ohio, 9:4:484–86, 489, 494–95
 - power as speaker, 31:2:20–21
 - prayer circles, 19:1:82
 - presidential campaign, 11:3:219–20
 - on punishment, 18:2:146–47
 - as a radical, book review, 30:1:103
 - on reason and revelation, 14:3:355
 - rebaptism in connection with plural marriage, 18:2:231
 - recollections about, 18:2:143–50
 - Red Brick Store, and endowments, 19:2:159n; 19:3:363–65
 - regarding scribes, 11:4:344
 - regarding translation and revelation, 11:4:344–45
 - relationship to *Partonopeus de Blois*, 5:3:193–202
 - in relation to Henry Vaughan, 22:3:280–81, 284
 - relocation, 11:4:339
 - and restoration, book review, 10:1:127–30
 - reply to Cyrus Redding, 3:3:66
 - reprimand of Kirtland Saints, 12:4:385
 - and resurrection, 18:2:174
 - revelation, 11:4:334
 - revelations on economic matters, 3:3:16–17, 29, 32
 - in Richmond Court of Inquiry, 26:2:3, 7–9
 - riots, 20:1:78–82
 - and Rockwell, 9:4:419
 - and Salem, Massachusetts, 1836 visit, 24:4:499–506
 - scribes of, 21:1:103–5, 109
 - scriptural corrections, 11:4:336
 - and scriptural perspective on treasure hunting, 24:4:515–21
 - sealing power, 12:4:401
 - sermons of, book review, 30:2:109–12
 - sermons recorded by George Laub, 18:2:171–76
 - shortcomings of history in understanding, 31:2:167–68
 - and Sidney Rigdon, 2:1:82; 11:1:90–91
 - sources of published discourse, 31:2:19–37

- and spirit world, 20:3:288
 steamboat *Nauvoo*, sale of to, 19:2:167–71, 198
 stewardship, 11:4:340
 supposedly practicing animal magnetism, 15:2:146, 148
 and theology of damnation, 25:3:85
 on timetable for Second Coming, 3:3:55–66
 translated papyrus manuscripts, 31:3:5
 translation of Bible, 11:3:253–74 (*see also* Bible)
 and translation of Gospel of Matthew, 25:1:7; 25:3:67–84
 and treasure hunting, 24:4:398–99, 412–14, 450, 464–70, 478–81, 489–546
 trial of, 30:2:91, 98–100, 104, 106
 trial of accused assassins, book review, 16:4:438–40
 trial of 1826, 12:2:223–33
 trial of, meaning of legal term *recognizance*, 30:2:97–98
 trial of, Pearsall and Purple notes, 30:2:101–3
 trial of, the charge, 30:2:93–95
 trial of, the court, 30:2:95–97
 trial of, the crime, 30:2:103–7
 trial of, the trial, 30:2:98–101
 trip to Missouri, 14:4:488–89, 491, 500
 “visions of Moses,” 11:4:404–5 (*see* Bible, new translation)
 visitations from Moroni, 10:3:255–58
 and Warren Parrish, 12:4:432
 Washington D.C. trip, 28:2:68
Wasp, 22:4:489, 491–95
 and William Law, 22:1:49, 54–70
 and William Weeks, 19:3:340
 and women in the Church, 20:1:40–58
 and women in Kirtland, 20:2:151
 words of, 31:1:74
 and world government, 1:1:71–73
 and Zion’s Camp, 14:4:406, 410, 413, 416
- Smith, Joseph, Sr., 2:2:133; 14:1:71–72; 14:2:199, 202, 207–8
 dream in 1811, 22:3:259
 family of, 22:4:455
 and Joseph Smith, Jr., trial of 1826, 12:2:229–30
 license of, 22:1:97
 in Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:64
 memory of Joseph Smith’s early experiences, 9:3:402–3
 Patriarch to the Church, 23:3:56, 63
 prayer for, 23:3:61
 and Sampson Avard, 14:4:425
- Smith, Joseph, III, 14:2:206; 21:1:56, 65
 book review, 29:1:128–32
 and David Hyrum Smith, 12:2:175–79
 1881 letter to Alexander Fyfe, 25:3:112
 and Kirtland Temple suit of 1880, 25:3:110
 and succession, 21:3:315, 337–40
- Smith, Julia Murdock, adopted daughter of Joseph and Emma Smith, 14:2:220
- Smith, Leonard I., and early Mormon imprints in South Africa, 20:4:404
- Smith, Lucy Mack, 14:2:200, 204; 21:2:132–33, 148–53
 account of Joseph Smith, Sr., dream, 22:3:259
 accounts of banking conflict, 12:3:255
 and Book of Mormon (in Hofmann document), 22:4:460–61
 brief biography, 23:3:52n; 31:1:24n
 children of, 22:4:455
 conviction of son’s work, 22:4:457
 death date, 12:3:318
 death of, 22:4:457
 Egyptian mummies, 10:1:58
 history of book of, 23:3:52
 in Hofmann document, 22:4:455–65
 on Joseph and gold plates, 24:4:481–82
 John Taylor visited with, 23:3:52
 in Kirtland, 20:2:153
 letter to Mary Pierce (Hofmann document), 22:4:455–65
 and lost 116 pages of Book of Mormon manuscript, 22:4:457
 marriage of, 22:4:455
 at party for Smith family, 23:3:77
 prayer for, 23:3:61
 recollections of early Church history, 9:3:387–93, 399
 on Smith family and treasure hunting, 24:4:482
 speaks on family experiences, 23:3:17
 spoke about rise of Church, 31:1:24
 testimony of Book of Mormon, 22:4:457
 vision concerning William Smith as president of Church, 23:3:63–68
 as witness against Joseph Smith, book review, 6:1:57
- Smith, Lucy Meserve, journal excerpts, 20:1:46–48
- Smith, Lyman, preached in New York, 11:4:507
- Smith, Martha, visited temple, 23:3:79
- Smith, Mary Fielding
 brief biography, 23:3:40n
 held party, 23:3:40

- Smith, Morton, determines authenticity of ancient manuscript, 22:3:261–62
- Smith, Nathan, 21:2:132–54. *See also* Osteomyelitis; Smith, Joseph, Jr. operated on Joseph Smith's leg, 17:3:319–37
- Smith, Pascal B., mesmerism, 15:2:151
- Smith, Robert F.
 brief biography, 31:1:19n
 captain of Carthage Greys, 31:1:19
 Carthage justice of the peace for *Expositor* case, 23:3:47
 commander of Carthage Greys, 23:3:47
- Smith, Samuel, 21:3:318; 22:4:455, 458, 463; 23:3:62
 one of first founders of Church, 23:3:63
- Smith, Samuel, I, ancestor of Joseph Smith, 14:1:71–72
- Smith, Samuel H. B., 1860 letter to George A. Smith, 20:4:360–61
- Smith, Samuel, II, ancestor of Joseph Smith, 14:1:70–72
- Smith, Sophronia, daughter of Lucy Mack Smith, 22:4:455, 458, 463
- Smith, Sylvester, scribe, 11:4:449
- Smith, T. Morven, son of Joseph Smith's 1813 surgeon, describes experiences with osteomyelitis, 21:2:144–45. *See also* Smith, Nathan
- Smith, William, 10:3:313–14; 21:3:327, 331–32
 accused Brigham Young of involvement in Irvine Hodge murder, 23:3:62
 apology to John Taylor, 23:3:84
 brief biography, 23:3:54n; 31:1:23n
 compared blessings of, 31:1:35, 39, 42
 copy blessings of, 31:1:36, 37
 corrected by John Taylor, 23:3:83–84
 defense of Hodges, 23:3:60–61, 78
 editor of *Wasp*, 22:4:488, 492–95
 editorial on patriarch, 23:3:54–57, 66
 examined patriarchal blessings of, 31:1:44
 held council, 31:1:59
 LDS Church patriarch, 23:3:54–57
 letter of on patriarch, 23:3:66–68
 letter of to Brigham Young on police abuse, 23:3:59–60
 letter of, 31:1:55–56
 letter to, 31:1:26
 Lucy Mack Smith vision concerning, 23:3:63–68
 meeting of with Nauvoo police, 23:3:12, 60–62
 at meeting to choose county officers, 23:3:79
 memory of Joseph Smith's early experiences, 9:3:398–401, 403
 and Mormon Creed, 26:4:125–26
 not accepted as one of the Twelve and Patriarch, 31:1:23
 at party at Benbows', 23:3:81
 at party for Smith family, 23:3:77
 Patriarch to LDS Church, 23:3:54–57, 60–62
 speech of, 23:3:68, 83
 study of law, 31:1:60
 sworn writ of treason for President Young, 31:1:38
- Smith, Winston, fictional *1984*, 24:1:9–16
- Smith-Dorman house, 14:1:72
- Smith-Hughes Act, 23:1:30
- Smith family, 14:1:56
 and treasure hunting, 24:4:482, 491–98
 1860 Nauvoo Reunion, 20:4:351
 farm in Manchester, New York, 22:4:458
 house at Manchester, New York, 9:3:345–48
 party given by John Taylor for, 23:3:77
 testimony of early Church history, 9:3:390–91
 "Smithfield Sunday School Gazette," 21:2:158. *See also* Lula Greene Richards
- Smoking, and politics, 10:4:493–96
- Smollett, Tobias, on English society of 1760s, 6:2:65–72
- Smoot, Abraham O. *See also* Smoot, Abram O.
 brief biography, 23:3:86n
 dinner with John Taylor, 23:3:86
- Smoot, Abram O., and Wilford Woodruff, 12:4:383–84
- Smoot, Reed, 14:1:79–98. *See also* Manifesto of 1890; Utah election and hearings of, 3:3:32–33
 political cartoons of in *Puck*, 18:2:504–6, 508, 514
- Smoot, William A., member of first pioneer party, account of raising ensign, 14:1:110
- "Snake," interpretation of D. H. Lawrence poem, 4:3:243–53. *See also* Literature
- Snell, George, *Root, Hog, and Die*, 18:1:93–94
- Snider, John, 27:1:3, 8
 Nauvoo House Association, 23:3:9
- Snow, Eliza Roxcy, 12:1:125–30; 14:2:219; 16:2:251–64; 16:4:480–81, 483; 21:2:160–61, 245, 247. *See also*

- Genealogy; Nauvoo; Relief Society;
Smith, Emma Hale
advocate for women, 16:4:483
auxiliary missionary, 17:1:79–82
on child birth at Sugar Creek, 21:4:441–
42
on illness of Lorenzo Snow, 24:3:269n
letter of from Missouri, 13:4:544–52
Nauvoo journal, 15:4:391–416
poetry, 27:1:82, 86–87, 89, 100
pregnancy of, 22:1:88
“Sketch of My Life,” 12:1:126–27
“Stanza on the Presentation of the Book
of Mormon to Queen Victoria,”
20:4:415–16
tale of Emma pushing down stairs,
22:1:87–96
- Snow, Erastus, 2:2:131; 14:1:34, 109
blessing about living in Rocky
Mountains, 21:4:405
brief biography, 23:3:25n
LDS Church agent, 23:3:25
Mercantile and Mechanical Association
Board, 23:3:39
in Nauvoo, 31:1:65, 71, 73
and Sampson Avard, 14:4:425
- Snow, Georgie, first qualified woman
lawyer, 16:4:481
- Snow, James C.
brief biography, 23:3:90n
mobs burn house of, 23:3:90
- Snow, LeRoi C., son of Lorenzo Snow,
researches for biographies of
Lorenzo and Eliza R. Snow,
22:1:89–91
- Snow, Lorenzo, 8:1:95; 11:4:538; 22:1:91;
27:1:70
biography, 24:3:261–64
brief biography, 23:3:24n
family, 24:3:262–64, 270
illness of, 24:3:268–69
Japan Mission, 15:2:189
journal of, 24:3:261, 263–64
LDS Church agent, 23:3:24
letter to relatives in Ohio, 24:3:272–73
picture of, 24:3:266
published *Exposition des premiers
principes de la doctrine de l’Eglise
de Jesus Christ des Saints des
Derniers Jours* in Italy, 31:2:84–86
published *La Voix de Joseph* in Italy,
31:2:84–86
testimony of Joseph Smith, 31:2:23–24
text of journal of, 24:3:265–73
visits to Italy, 31:2:88
- Snow, Moroni, general secretary Young
Men’s Mutual Improvement
Association, 23:1:25
- Snow, Willard, 18:2:139
brief biography, 23:3:25n
LDS Church agent, 23:3:25
- Snow, William
brief biography, 23:3:24n
high priests quorum presidency, 23:3:23
LDS Church agent, 23:3:24
at scene of Irvine Hodge death, 23:3:58
- Snsn*, meaning of in Egyptian texts,
11:2:164–71
- Social Advisory Committee, 23:1:24–39
anti-smoking and tobacco campaign,
23:1:33
auxiliary groups involved, 23:1:25
Beehive house to be used as a home for
girls, 23:1:34
began ward dance instruction, 23:1:26
Church social and moral concerns
expressed through, 23:1:25
emphasis on juvenile delinquency in
Utah, 23:1:30
emphasis on social work in Utah’s
schools, 23:1:27
emphasis on social work throughout
Utah, 23:1:27–38
endorsed Southwick Bill, 23:1:33
involvement with sex education,
23:1:32
operated Lund Home for Boys, 23:1:33
purpose of, 23:1:24
worked with community to improve
standards of safety and morality,
23:1:26
- Social Christians, emphasis of movement,
23:1:20–21
- Social efficiency, an aim of education,
28:3:15–17
- Social Gospel, and Social Advisory
Committee, 23:1:19–39
- Social Hall, 4:2:110
- Socialism, 12:1:47
and Dostoevsky, 3:2:62–63, 67, 70
French, 3:2:71
European, 3:2:71
Flemish Mormons, 24:1:69–73
- Socialist internationalism, 12:1:46–47
- Social order, Brigham Young’s efforts
toward, 28:3:37–51
- Social origins, in Kirtland, 30:2:47–66
- Social problems, 8:1:99
- Social scientists, 27:4:43
role of, 8:1:28, 32, 34
- Social Security Act, 5:2:76
reaction of LDS Church, 5:2:76

- Social Welfare Commission, 23:1:27
- Social welfare, poor relief 1850–1930, 18:1:66–88. *See also* Welfare plan; Poor relief
- Society, British
and influences on Church growth, 27:2:107, 124
processes essential to, 26:1:77–78
- Society of Friends, 23:4:487–88. *See also* Quakers; Religion
- Sociodemographic characteristics of British Mormons, 27:2:23–26, 131
- Sociology
book reviews, 13:4:594–97; 26:3:122–24
of Mormons, 26:1:73–129
and religion, 29:2:57
- Socrates, 9:4:441–42; 15:1:7. *See also* Philosophy
life after death, 22:3:269
- Solomon, 23:4:409–10. *See also* Bible; Temple
second temple, 23:4:484
- Solon, character in *The Bulwark*, 3:2:43–46
- Solubility, 28:4:32, 34
- Solution, chemical, 28:4:28, 31–32, 34, 39, 41. *See also* Chemistry
- Some of the Principal Doctrines or Belief of The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints*, 1853, description and reproduction, 20:4:404
- Songbird of the Ton, pseudonym of pro-Mormon Welsh writer, 27:2:61
- Songs of heavenly council, 26:4:80–81
- Sonne, Conway, ships in 1860s, 27:1:102–3
- Sons of Dan, alias Destroying Angels, alias Brothers of Gideon, 23:2:149. *See also* Danites
- Sons of God, 23:3:75. *See also* Abraham, book of; God
- Sophic and mantic world views. *See also* Philosophy
conflict between revelation and science, 31:3:52–56
defined, 31:3:51
need to critique naturalistic world view, 31:3:53–55
religion secularized, 31:3:56–57
spiritual and “natural man” contrasted, 31:3:51–52
- Sophism, in education, 9:4:441–44
- Sophocles, *Antigone*, family relationships in, 19:4:503. *See also* Literature
- Sorensen, Virginia. *See also* Literature
author of *The Evening and the Morning*, 22:2:148–50
novelist of provincial period, 18:1:97–98
- Sorenson, John L., Book of Mormon geographical differences with R. Richard Hauck, 30:3:134
cultural geography in Book of Mormon geography, 30:3:131
- Soul, analysis of in “Psalm of Nephi,” 21:3:363, 366, 369. *See also* Book of Mormon; Nephi
- Sound and the Fury*, 9:4:458
- South Africa, early Mormon imprints in, 20:4:404
- South American missions, book review, 28:2:119–20. *See also* Missions
- South Bainbridge, New York, 14:2:199–200
- Southcott, Joanna, millenarianism, 21:4:535
- Southern Far East Mission, 12:1:88–89. *See also* Asia; Mission
- Southern Hemisphere, membership statistics, 12:1:81
- Southern Star*
ends publication, 28:2:14
miracles reported in, 28:2:12–13
record of Southern Mormonism, 28:2:8
response of, to anti-Mormon fervor, 28:2:10–11
source of LDS Church news, 28:2:9
weekly LDS paper, 28:2:5
- Southwick Bill, Utah legislation proposed to support goals of the Social Advisory Committee, 23:1:33
- Southwick, Edward, 23:1:33
- Soviet Union. *See* Union of Soviet Socialist Republics
- Spain, and Blanco-Fombona, 2:2:177
- Spangenberg, Esther, and wreck of *Julia Ann*, 29:2:12. *See also* *Julia Ann*
- Spanish Academies, 5:3:169–82. *See also* Art; Literature
- Spanish Fork Treaty, 14:3:361–81. *See also* Native Americans
- Spaulding, Solomon, 21:1:41–42
manuscript, 11:4:538
- Spaulding Theory, 21:1:41–42
- Special Council. *See* General Council
- Speculation, Kirtland land “disaster,” 17:4:406–14
- Speeches of
Amasa Lyman, 23:3:12, 92
Brigham Young, 23:3:21–26, 32, 40, 50, 68, 78–79, 92; 21:4:480
Daniel Spencer, 23:3:32
Dean Rusk, 12:1:13, 19
George A. Smith, 23:3:9–10, 39, 82
Heber C. Kimball, 23:3:9, 12, 17, 50,

- 68, 85, 88, 92
 Hugh B. Brown, 12:1:98, 111
 Isaac Morley, 23:3:92
 John Taylor, 23:3:13–14, 22–24, 32–36, 38–40, 50, 68–77, 82, 85; 31:1:25, 30
 Lucy Mack Smith, 23:3:17
 Orson Hyde, 23:3:10–11
 Orson Pratt, 23:3:15–16, 50, 78
 Phineas Richards, 23:3:32
 Theodore Turley, 23:3:35
 W. W. Phelps, 23:3:32, 82
 William Smith, 23:3:68, 83
- Speer, Albert. *See also* Germany; Hitler, Adolf
 on German education, 28:2:53
 on Hitler's attitude toward prisoners, 28:2:59
 on make-up of Nazi leadership, 28:2:58
 supporter of Hitler, 28:2:57
- Speirs, John
 brief biography, 23:3:23n
 nominated as agent to guard against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23
- Spencer, Augustine, anti-Mormon mob member, 24:1:82, 87. *See also* Mob violence
- Spencer, Catherine Curtis, died on trail west, 21:4:435–37
- Spencer, Claudius Victor, in Nauvoo, 31:1:71
- Spencer, Daniel, 23:2:184. *See also* Nauvoo
 brief biography, 23:3:28n
 chair of committee to draft resolution on anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:26–28, 29–31
 contact with Emmett company, 23:3:80
 mayor of Nauvoo, 23:3:28–29
 mission of to Indians, 21:4:506; 23:3:80
 nominated as alderman, 23:3:29
 speech at Mechanics Association, 23:3:32
- Spencer, John C.
 brief biography, 23:3:38n
 letter to on repeal of Nauvoo Charter, 23:3:37–38
- Spencer, Orson, 21:4:436–7; 27:1:87
 attended council meeting, 31:1:17
 brief biography, 23:3:29n; 31:1:17n
 God's family, 14:3:293
 law of adoption in England, 14:3:303
 letter of on repeal of Nauvoo Charter, 23:3:37–38
 letter of to state governors on anti-Mormon persecutions, 23:3:41–44
 letter to, 27:2:63–64
 on Mechanics Association committee, 23:3:32–33
 nominated for mayor, 23:3:29
- Spender, Stephen, British poet, anti-Communist, 14:1:7
- Spilsbury, Alma P., move to Colonia Juarez, 5:3:160. *See also* Mexico
- Spilsbury, Lemuel H., in Mexico, 5:3:158–60. *See also* Mexico
- Spirit of truth, promoting self-honesty through, 26:1:61
- Spirit prison, 23:3:72
- Spirit, teaching by the, 10:1:14–15
- Spirit world, and hyperspace, 20:3:290
- Spiritual crises, 2:1:12–15
- Spiritual gifts, among women in Kirtland, 20:2:157. *See also* Kirtland
- Spiritual wifeism, 5:1:4. *See also* Bennett, John C.; Polygamy
- Spirituality, book review, 11:1:108–11
- Spori, Jacob, and the prophecy of Gratianus, 25:3:40
- Springville, singing school, 4:2:111
- Spry, William, book review, 12:3:325–27
- Squires, Radcliffe, 26:3:82–84
- St. George, Utah. *See also* Missions; Utah
 colonization of, 18:3:282–83
 type of United Order, 18:4:542–43
 economic development, 3:3:20
 family and religion in, 30:1:116–20
 polygamy in, 30:1:116, 118–20
- St. George Temple Fund, 24:2:141–42
- St. Louis, Missouri, 9:4:515
 and Mormons, 1831–57, 13:4:489–519
 LDS Mission, 23:4:387
- St. Paul's Cathedral, poem, 22:1:84–85
- Staehelin, Ernst, and the prophecy of Gratianus, 25:3:40
- Stafford, Barton, remarks against Joseph Smith, 10:3:291
- Stafford, David, reports of Joseph Smith's intoxication, 10:3:291–93
- Stafford, Joshua, claims against Joseph Smith, 10:3:291
- Stafford, William, claims against Joseph Smith, 10:3:293–95
- Staines, William C., and Ponca Indians, 24:3:280–81
- Stake presidencies, 1877 reorganization, 20:1:30
- Stakes, 1877 reorganization, 20:1:5, 14–15, 20
- Stalin, Joseph, 5:1:58, 60; 7:2:95–96, 117–28, 154; 12:1:45, 47–48. *See also* Union of Soviet Socialist Republics

- Stamp Act, 27:3:56. *See also* History; United States of America
crisis of 1765–66, 27:3:55
- Standage, Henry, journal entry on Mormon Battalion enlistment, 8:2:128–42.
See also Mormon Battalion
- Standing, William, in Nauvoo, 31:1:57
- Stansbury, Howard, early surveyor of Utah Valley, 18:3:443. *See also* Utah
- Stark-Bainbridge theory of religious movements, 27:2:132–33
- Stars. *See also* Astronomy; Sun
age of, 30:4:49–53
evolution of, 8:1:15–21
formation of, 30:4:52
Hertzsprung-Russell diagram, 8:1:8–10, 13, 16, 18–19, 21
lifetime of, and Moses 1, 30:4:41–42
Milky Way, 8:1:7
origin of, 8:1:11–15
physical properties, 8:1:7–11
requirements to sustain life, 30:4:42–44
as suns, 30:4:41–45, 49–53
- Statehood, of Utah, 18:3:336–37. *See also* Utah, statehood of
- State of Deseret. *See also* Deseret; Flag
constitution of, 29:4:7
and Council of Fifty, 29:4:9
- Statistical distributions, 28:1:83–121
- Statistics, and Book of Mormon authorship, 20:3:225. *See also* Authorship; Book of Mormon
origin of, 28:1:84–85
- Statute, offense, 30:2:96–97
- Stead, W. T., Social Christian leader, 23:1:21
- Steamboats. *See also* Jones, Dan; Nauvoo; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
Maid of Iowa, 19:3:321–35
at Nauvoo, 18:2:256–58, 261, 267–68
Nauvoo, and Joseph Smith, 19:2:167–71
- Steel, Horace, reporter for *Ohio Republican*, on Joseph Smith trial, 9:4:500–501
- Stefánsson, David, poet of Iceland, 9:2:215. *See also* Literature
- Stegner, Wallace, 14:2:248–62
- Stenhouse, Fanny, mesmerism, 15:2:157–59
- Stenhouse, T. B. H., 14:2:281; 31:2:68, 87
- Stephens, John L., discovered Mayan ruins, 17:1:106. *See also* Mexico
- Steptoe, E. J., member of U.S. Army, came to Utah during Indian troubles, 12:2:155–57. *See also* Native Americans; Utah; Young, Brigham
- Sterne, Laurence, 7:3:208–24
- Stevenson, Edward, 10:3:269
recording of King Follett Discourse, 18:2:187 (*see also* King Follett Discourse)
- Stevenson, Fanny van de Grift, wife of Robert Louis Stevenson, 23:2:158
- Stevenson, Robert Louis, story about Danites, 23:2:158–60. *See also* Danites
- Stewardship, 2:1:98–99; 18:1:101
Brigham Young, 18:3:373
revelation on, 3:3:22
structure of authority and power, 18:1:103–17
and United Order, 18:1:100–117 (*see also* United Order)
- Stewart, Charlotte, Young Ladies Mutual Improvement Association Board member, 23:1:26
- Stewart, Isaac J., 22:3:293, 304
picture of, 22:3:291
- Stewart, James Z., 22:3:289, 293–94, 296–97, 301–4
picture of, 22:3:291
- Stewart, Thomas, missionary in Scotland, tried for homicide, 27:2:44–45. *See also* Scotland
- Stimpson, Joseph H., Japan Mission, 15:2:175. *See also* Japan; Mission
- Stock ledger of Kirtland Safety Society, 17:4:466–70. *See also* Kirtland Safety Society Bank
- Stockwell, Samuel B., Mississippi panoramist who painted Nauvoo, 22:2:196–200. *See also* Panorama
- Stoics, 22:4:467
- Stone, Barton W., early leader of Disciples of Christ, 2:1:79
- Stories
family, 30:1:5–24
as literature, 30:1:5–24
- Stout, Allen Joseph
brief biography, 23:3:57n
feelings toward martyrdom expressed, 23:1:3
investigated scene of Irvine Hodge murder, 23:3:57
Nauvoo policeman, 23:3:57
- Stout, Hosea, 12:1:88
account of Indians in Iowa, 21:4:512
attitude towards Mexican War, 21:4:476
on Doctrine and Covenants 136, 24:3:312
brief biography, 31:1:38n
flat boat incident, 31:1:49

- head of Nauvoo police, 23:3:40
and Indians in Nebraska, 24:3:294–97,
299, 376–77, 379–82
mission to China, 10:2:161–72
on Nauvoo Charter, 23:3:36
prayed at Nauvoo Temple, 31:1:38
protects Brigham Young, 23:3:40
shot Brigham Young, 31:1:57
- Stows, Brother, in Nauvoo, 31:1:38
- Stowell, Josiah, 10:3:366–70
and Joseph Smith, Jr., 10:3:366–67
letter from Joseph Smith, 24:4:398–400,
408, 417, 474
- Strachey, Lytton, 22:2:179
character, personality, 22:2:182
- Strang, James J., 2:2:250; 8:3:289–88;
21:1:64; 21:3:327–28, 331, 335
biography, book review, 31:1:107–12
book review, 4:2:178–80
brief biography, 31:1:56n
compared to Joseph Smith, book
review, 31:1:107–12
copy of anathemas, 31:1:56
diary of, book review, 4:2:178–80
in diary of George Laub, 18:2:167
Strangite movement, 14:1:101 (*see also*
Religion)
translation by, 31:1:60n
- “Stranger and His Friend, The,” 23:4:389,
392–93, 396, 400. *See also*
“Stranger, The”; “Duane Street”
- “Stranger, The,” 23:4:392, 397. *See also*
“Stranger and His Friend, The”
- Stratford, Lucetta, wife of Charles Penrose,
27:1:116, 118
- Stratton, Hiram, in Nauvoo, 31:1:59
- Strauss, Lewis L., head of Atomic Energy
Commission, desalting sea water,
9:2:129
- Stringham, William
brief biography, 23:3:64n
heard Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:64
- Strong, Josiah, Social Christian leader,
23:1:20
- Structure, and values, 19:4:460–64
- Stuart, House of, 27:1:15. *See also* Great
Britain
- Student protest, 9:4:421–52. *See also* War
Students. *See also* Education
attitudes of, 11:3:294–95
student-scholars, 11:3:295–96
- Students for a Democratic Society (SDS),
9:4:423–26, 429
- Study, Jewish and religious, 21:3:343–56
- Stupa, symbolism, 12:1:56
- Stylometry, and Book of Mormon
authorship, 20:3:226. *See also*
Wordprint studies
- Subjectivity, in scientific paradigms,
27:4:40
- Substituted names, in published revelations,
23:1:103–12
- Substitution equivalent, in Atonement,
22:1:8–10
- Substitution responsibility, in Atonement,
22:1:9–11
- Succession claims
Alpheus Cutler, 16:2:197–99
Apostolic succession, 16:2:220–22, 232
Brigham Young, 16:2:211–12, 216–19
Council of Fifty, 16:2:206–9
David Whitmer, 16:2:200–201
Hyrum Smith, 16:2:201–2
James J. Strang, 16:2:194–96, 210–11
James Whitehead, 16:2:224–27
Joseph Smith, III, 16:2:223–32
Lucy Smith vision, 23:3:63–68
Lyman Wight, 16:2:196–97, 208–9, 223
Oliver Cowdery, 16:2:199–201
Presiding Patriarch, 16:2:201–6
Quorum of the Twelve apostles, 1844,
16:2:209–12, 215–16, 222
Sidney Rigdon, 16:2:188–93, 210
William Smith, 16:2:202–6, 225
- Succession controversy of 1844, 16:2:187–
233
secret ordinations, 16:2:193–99
- Succession in presidency of LDS Church,
21:3:301–41
according to Joseph Fielding, 19:2:136
book review, 11:2:207–10
in journal of Joseph Fielding, 19:2:155
- Suez crisis, 2:2:156. *See also* United States
of America; War
- Suffering, mystery of, 15:3:282–85
- Suffrage, for women, 16:2:252–54;
22:2:161, 165–67. *See also*
Feminism; Women
- Sugar beet business, Brigham Young
building the kingdom, 18:3:341–42,
344
- Sugar beets, 8:1:106–7
- Sugar Creek, Iowa. *See also* Pioneers
child birth at, 21:4:441–44
counsel from Willard Richard at,
31:1:66
in Lorenzo Snow’s journal, 24:3:262,
265
Willard Richard’s letter from, 31:1:54
- Sukenik, E. L., started first collection of
Dead Sea Scrolls, 2:2:112. *See also*
Dead Sea Scrolls

- Summerhays, Joseph W., visited Lewis Bidamon concerning Book of Mormon manuscript, 10:3:267–68. *See also* Bidamon, Lewis
- Sun, 8:1:7. *See also* Astronomy; Stars
 age of, 30:4:49–53
 in book of Moses, 30:4:41–42
 chemical make-up of, 30:4:45
 complexities of, 30:4:39–53
 internal structure of, 30:4:44–49
 radiation of, 30:4:42–44
- Sunday, observances of, 12:1:133–38
- Sunday School
 beginnings and Heber J. Grant, 24:2:132–36, 146–48
 magazine, 21:2:155–56
 organization of, 13:2:146
 teaching priesthood, 19:1:109
- Sun Yat-sen, 7:2:134. *See also* China
- Supplementary Convention on Extradition, 27:3:209
- Supply-side economics, 22:4:436–39. *See also* Economics; Reaganomics
- Supreme Court, 4:2:154, 158. *See also* United States of America; United States government
 as interpreter of law, 27:3:139–41
- Surname Book and Racial History*, 31:2:130
- Swartzell, William, and Danites, 14:4:430–32. *See also* Danites
- Sweden, Mormon migration from, 8:4:407–22
- Swift, Jonathan, 3:3:39–41. *See also* Literature
- Swinburne, Charles Algernon, English poet, 8:4:388–89, 391
- Symbolism, 2:2:230. *See also* Ordanances; Prayer circle; Religion; Temple
 Catholic and temple, 21:1:3–35
 Jewish, 22:3:277–78
 and prayer circle, 19:1:54, 59, 72
 of salvation, 8:3:311–24
 in scriptures, book review, 31:1:117–19
- Symmetry, 5:3:140–42
 variations of, 5:3:141
- Symonds, Samuel, owned land which became Topsfield, Massachusetts, 14:1:61. *See also* Topsfield, Massachusetts
- T**
- Tabernacle. *See also* Nauvoo; Taylor, John; Temple
 cloth for, 23:3:51
 Jewish, in the desert, 21:3:352
- Tabernacle Choir, 4:2:111–12, 14:2:141
- Tablets, bronze, 10:4:461–64. *See also* Documents, metallic
- Taft, Seth, traveling bishop, 23:2:184. *See also* Bishop
- Taft, William Howard, 14:1:80, 91. *See also* United States of America; War on war-making power, 4:1:29–30
- Taine, Hippolyte, reviewer for American religious writings, 14:2:165
- Taiwan Mission, 12:1:88. *See also* Mission
- “Talking machine, The,” translation, 6:1:43–47
- Talmage, James E., 8:1:42; 8:2:177–78; 26:4:7, 13–14; 27:1:69
 author of *The Articles of Faith*, 23:1:23
 definition of theology, 14:3:346
 interpretation of Christ’s words “touch me not,” 26:4:13–14
 on Karl G. Maeser’s conversion, 17:2:172
- Talmud, 21:3:343, 347, 352, 354, 356
- T’ang dynasty, art of, 12:1:69. *See also* Art; China
- Tanner, Annie Clark, autobiography, book review, 14:3:396–400
- Tanner, Joseph Marion, professor at Brigham Young Academy, 14:3:398–99. *See also* Brigham Young Academy
- Tanner, Mary Jane Mount, journal excerpts, 20:1:52–53
- Tanner, N. Eldon, as president of Western European mission, 27:2:18. *See also* Mission
- Tanner, Nathan, 26:3:29–30
- Tanner, Stephen L., 21:3:279–89
- Taoism, 18:1:10–11. *See also* Religion
- Tarbill, Squire, married Joseph Smith and Emma Hale, 14:2:199–200
- Taylor, A. G., Ute Treaty of 1865, 14:3:374. *See also* Native Americans; Young, Brigham
- Taylor, Agnes. *See also* Taylor, John
 brief biography, 23:3:82n
 mother of John Taylor, 23:3:82
 rebaptism of, 23:3:82
- Taylor, Alma O., 14:1:16–19; 23:2:167
 Japan Mission, 15:2:175 (*see also* Mission)
- Taylor, George J., publisher and editor of *Keep-A-Pitchinin*, 14:3:332–34. *See also* *Keep-A-Pitchinin*
- Taylor, H. Darrell, idea for missionary training center, 31:4:5–6

- Taylor, Harvey Darrell, tribute to, 5:3:137
- Taylor, John H., Young Men's Mutual Improvement Association Board member, 23:1:28
- Taylor, John W. *See also* Mexico in Colonia Diaz, 5:3:163 and Mormon Creed, 26:4:130
- Taylor, John, 2:1:96; 8:1:95; 12:4:534; 14:1:97, 106; 15:4:425–34, 16:4:451; 23:1:3; 23:4:392, 395–99; 24:1:89, 97–98, 100; 26:3:52, 56; 27:1:16, 68, 70. *See also* Nauvoo account of Brigham Young's exemption speech, 21:4:480 administered to Jennetta Richards, 23:3:77 administered to sick, 23:3:78–79, 87 apostleship of, 23:3:3–4 arrival at Winter Quarters from England mission, 24:3:319–20 on Asians and gospel, 12:1:111 associate judge of State of Deseret, 23:3:5 association with George Q. Cannon, 27:1:97 assumptions and facts about singing "A Poor Wayfaring Man of Grief," 23:4:396–400 attended council meeting, 31:1:17 attended meeting, 31:1:29 baptism of, 23:3:2, 3 birth of, 23:3:2 bullet-stopped watch, 23:4:398 Bullock visited, 31:1:26 in Carthage Jail, 23:3:4, 63 chair of Mechanics Association, 23:3:32 at circus, 23:3:79 on city council, 23:3:4, 18, 26, 28, 39 at Coach and Carriage Association meeting, 23:3:34 composed hymn for Seventies' Hall dedication, 23:3:9 corrected William Smith, 23:3:83–84 correspondence, 27:2:81–85, 121 and Council of Fifty, 20:2:186; 20:3:259 counsel to Battalion, 21:4:485 death of, 23:3:5 and Deseret, 29:4:8 at dinner at George Miller's, 23:3:82 at dinner with A. O. Smoot, 23:3:86 discussed James Emmett, 23:3:81 dream of about temple, 23:3:52–53 editor of *The Mormon*, 23:3:5 editor of *Nauvoo Neighbor* and *Times and Seasons*, 23:3:4 editor of *Wasp*, 22:4:494–95 editorial of on Patriarch, 23:3:54–57 explanation of new system of bishop's agents, 23:2:188 funeral sermon for Sylvester Duzett, 23:3:34 helped design private seal for Twelve Apostles, 23:3:34 in hiding, 23:3:5, 49–50, 93 at High Quorum meeting, 23:3:35, 50, 53, 63, 68 Horse Shoe Prophecy folklore, 17:1:44–45 hymn, 20:3:280 immigrated to America, 23:3:3 and Joseph Smith, 23:3:3–4 judge advocate of Nauvoo Legion, 23:3:4 Laub's account of Carthage, 18:2:161 at laying of cornerstone of temple, 23:3:49–50 letter of on repeal of Nauvoo Charter, 23:3:37–38 letter of on temples, 23:3:18–21 letter of to state governors on anti-Mormon persecutions, 23:3:41–44 letter to governors of different states, from Nauvoo journal of John Taylor, 23:3:42–44 letter to Stephen A. Douglas, John Q. Adams, and Daniel Webster, 23:3:37 listened to Joseph Smith's "History," 23:3:52 and Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:65–68 at Major's, 23:3:39, 81 at marriage of Elias Smith and Lucy Brown, 23:3:81, 85 marriage of to Leonora Cannon, 23:3:3 at Mechanics Association meeting, 23:3:17, 18, 31–33, 36, 38, 39 at meeting to choose county officers, 23:3:79 at meeting with Twelve Apostles, 23:3:18, 26, 28, 34, 50–51, 59, 82–89 meeting with architect at Nauvoo House and temple, 23:3:82 mesmerism, 15:2:163 on Mississippi River dam committee, 23:3:33, 39–40 mission of to England, 23:3:4–5, 14 mission of to New York, 23:3:5 missionaries in Mexico, 22:3:296, 300, 302, 305

Taylor, John (*continued*)

- and Mormon Creed, 26:4:129
- move to new quarters, 23:3:48
- Nauvoo journal, 23:3:7–96
- Nauvoo letters, 15:4:425–34
- papers of, book review, 26:3:120–22
- at party, 23:3:16–17, 35, 38, 40, 77, 81, 85, 89
- picture of taken, 23:3:35, 78
- and polygamy, 23:3:5
- to preach last Mormon sermon, 31:1:57
- preached at temple about moving, 31:1:23
- President of Church, 23:3:5
- and priesthood reorganization, 20:1:6
- priesthood, rule of God, 15:2:8
- purchase of brick for office, 23:3:77
- purchase of property for printing office, 23:3:47–48
- at Quorum meeting, 23:3:35, 50, 53, 60, 68, 78, 83, 86–88
- rebaptized family member and John and Jerusha Smith, 23:3:82
- regent of university, 23:3:4
- religious background of, 23:3:2–3
- and reorganization of divisions, 24:3:383–88
- resolution of on anti-Mormon persecutions, 23:3:26–28
- role in DeWitt crisis, 26:3:24
- sale property, 23:3:92
- salvage of Book of Commandments, 12:4:484
- and Sampson Averd, 14:4:426, 446
- schooling of, 23:3:2
- at Seventies' Hall dedication, 23:3:7–16
- song "Upper California," 21:4:414
- speech of, 23:3:82
- speech of at high priests quorum on anti-Mormon persecutions, 23:3:23–24
- speech of at John Benbow's, 23:3:38
- speech of at Masonic Hall, 23:3:40
- speech of at Mechanics Association, 23:3:32–33, 35–36
- speech of at placing of cupola on temple, 23:3:85
- speech of at Seventies' Hall dedication on salvation, 23:3:13–14
- speech of on anti-Mormon persecutions, 23:3:22
- speech of on eternity, 23:3:68–77
- speech of on home industry, 23:3:39
- speech of on present prospects of Saints, 23:3:50
- spoke about discounting Papers, 31:1:25
- spoke at temple about wicked characters, 31:1:30
- statement on Mormon enlistment in Mexican War, 21:4:481
- and succession, 21:3:309–10, 315–17, 321, 328, 335
- and sugar beet business, 18:3:341, 343–44
- talk by, 23:3:68–77
- in territorial legislature, 23:3:5
- in Trades Association, 23:3:36, 39–40
- visited by Parley P. Pratt, 23:3:1
- visit to John Benbow, 23:3:52, 81, 85, 88
- visit to Kirtland, 23:3:3
- visit to temple, 23:3:79, 85
- at Young family meeting, 23:3:17
- Taylor, Leonora Cannon, 15:4:425–34
- baptism of, 23:3:2
- heard Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:64
- ill, 23:3:77
- letter, 27:2:81–82
- marriage of to John Taylor, 23:3:3
- at party with John Taylor, 23:3:17, 52, 68, 77
- shows John Taylor copy of Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:63
- visits Mrs. Orson Pratt, 23:3:86
- visits temple, 23:3:79
- Taylor, Mary Ann, daughter of John Taylor, 23:3:82
- ill, 23:3:82
- Taylor, Phillip A. M., theories on Mormon emigrants from Australia, 27:2:69–72, 77
- Taylor, Rachel Grant, 23:1:33
- Young Ladies Mutual Improvement Association Board member, 23:1:27
- Tea, and xanthine abuse, 20:4:371
- Teacher of Righteousness, Damascus Document, Dead Sea Scrolls, 23:1:54
- Teachers, 10:1:9, 11. *See also* Education; Teaching
- development, 13:2:148
- need for testimony, 21:3:259–78
- quorum organizations, 20:1:33
- responsibilities of LDS teachers, 6:1:32–34
- types of, 6:1:25–28
- Teaching, 6:1:25–34. *See also* Brigham Young University; Education; Teachers
- goals in, 6:1:29–31
- hard work, 6:1:31–32
- Karl G. Maeser, 17:2:165–73
- in LDS community, 12:2:209–22

Subject Index

- methods, 10:1:23–30
 relationship with students, 12:2:214–22
 Teasdale, George, early British convert, in
 Quorum of the Twelve, 27:1:16, 34,
 69
 Tecalco, Mexico, 22:4:448–49. *See also*
 Mexico
 Technique. *See also* Art
 in art, view of Croce, 3:2:20
 function of, 3:2:20–21
 Technological romanticism, 30:2:10–11
 Technology, LDS views of, 14:2:151
 Tecumseh, 21:4:492. *See also* Black Hawk
 War
 Teenagers
 morality of, 16:1:54–56
 in 1960s, 16:1:48–64
 Teichert, Minerva Kolhepp, Book of
 Mormon paintings, 30:3:64–70. *See*
 also Art
 Telegraphy, new opportunity for women,
 16:4:479–80
 Temperance, 1:1:39
 Temple, 21:3:311, 313, 315, 317, 321, 326–
 32, 335, 351–52. *See also names of*
 specific temples; Kirtland; Nauvoo;
 Ordinances; Temple ordinances;
 Temple work
 adoption (sealings), 14:3:305–10
 appearance of Elijah in Kirtland,
 23:4:483
 and Catholic liturgy, 21:1:3–35
 complex of New Jerusalem, 10:1:5–6
 dedication of Kirtland Temple,
 12:4:389–92
 diagram of Nauvoo Temple attic floor,
 19:4:369
 early LDS, book review, 19:3:422
 Egyptian, 11:2:178–82
 Egyptian, and tombs, 11:2:179–82
 endowments, *see* Temple ordinances,
 endowments
 excursions, initiation of, 31:2:133
 Kirtland, 12:4:400–409
 at Jerusalem, 21:1:6–7, 17
 paintings in, 22:2:193–211
 and priesthood reorganization, 20:1:8
 service, 21:1:3–4
 and St. George, 20:1:8
 structural diversity of, 12:4:405–6
 Temple lot, 28:1:28
 Temple ordinances, 12:4:402–4; 21:3:303,
 306–7, 312–17, 331. *See also*
 Ordinances; Temple; Temple work
 attended to, 31:1:42
 endowments, 21:3:313, 315, 319, 326,
 328, 336; 22:1:31–34
 for the living, 15:4:441–43
 in Nauvoo, 19:3:361–74
 prayer circles, 19:1:65, 91
 washing and anointing, 31:1:44
 Temple Scroll, 23:1:51
 and apocalypticism, 25:3:10
 Temple Store, Bullock visited, 31:1:7
 Temple work. *See also* Temple ordinances
 early British LDS participation in,
 31:1:83–85
 in Mormon folklore, 17:1:47
 Temporal care, 21:3:311–12
Tender Is the Night, 3:3:95–104
 Tenney, Ammon M., missionary for
 Mexican Indian Mission, 22:4:443,
 446–51. *See also* Mission
 Territorial government, in Deseret, 29:4:4–
 20. *See also* State of Deseret; Utah;
 Utah Territory
 Territorial politics, 22:3:360–62; 29:4:4–20
 Territory of Utah. *See also* Utah Territory
 Terrorism
 defined, 27:3:199–207
 specific acts of, 27:3:197
 and U.S. Constitution, 27:3:197–212
 Terry, George, 22:3:293
 picture of, 22:3:291
 Testimony, 16:4:559–60; 21:3:273;
 25:2:23–30
 Testimony of Three Witnesses, Book of
 Mormon, 23:1:113. *See also* Book
 of Mormon
 Texas, 2:2:137–40
 annexation of, 4:1:30–31
 war with Mexico, 4:1:30–31
 Textual criticism of scriptures, 10:2:245–48
 Thatcher, Moses, 22:3:297–306; 22:4:451
 picture of, 22:3:298
 Thatcher, Arizona
 in life of Spencer W. Kimball, 25:4:19,
 110, 141
 Samuel Claridge, bishop, 30:1:99
 Theater, 10:1:85–94
 and Casona, 10:1:107–17
 commercial, and Mormonism,
 12:2:234–40
 Mormon, 10:1:85–94
 Mormon perspective, 16:1:66–73
 Theism, and Theodore Dreiser, 3:2:41
 Theocracy, 3:1:46; 5:1:12–13
 in Utah, 31:2:69
 Theodosius, 9:4:451
 Theology, 29:3:31. *See also* Religion
 Christian, and biblical criticism, 9:1:33–
 48

Theology (*continued*)

- and Council of Fifty, 20:3:255
 defined, 14:3:346–50
 interpretation of meaning, 14:3:351–53
 LDS, and liberal constitutionalism, 27:3:127–33
 LDS, arguments against, book review, 6:1:57–62
 LDS, book review, 31:2:188–91
 in LDS Church, 14:3:345–58
 and Mormonism, book reviews, 2:1:101–5; 9:1:103–9
 natural, book review, 6:3:186
 personal agency in, 26:1:9
 and the Prophet, 14:3:353
 at Qumran, 2:2:119
 role definition in, 26:1:9
 and science, 29:3:71
 and scriptures, book review, 31:3:66–72
 self-definition in, 26:1:10, 18–27, 32
 self in, 26:1:9
 self-mastery in, 26:1:10, 16–18, 32
 self-understanding in, 26:1:10–16, 32
 using Christian values in, 26:1:30, 34, 36
 using gospel in, 26:1:6–29
 values in, 26:1:9, 35
- Thermodynamics, and chemistry, 28:4:41, 43, 46. *See also* Chemistry
- Thirteenth Ward (Salt Lake City, Utah), and Heber J. Grant, 24:2:131–49
- Thomas, Charles J., director of first orchestra of Salt Lake City Theater, 4:2:111. *See also* Music
- Thomas, Dylan, poet, explanation of parallelism, 21:3:361–62. *See also* Literature
- Thomas, Gordon, on literary context in England, 27:2:93–94
- Thomas, Hannah Pitt Kington, provided money for early British emigration, 27:2:88
- Thomas Jefferson: An Intimate Biography*, and Brodie, 20:1:60–67
- Thomas, Keith, on popular religion, 24:4:474–75
- Thomas, Madison H., experience as mission president, 27:2:108–9, 113–14
- Thomassen, Frances K., Primary general secretary, 23:1:28
- Thompson, Charles B., early apostate, organized own church, 23:1:106–7. *See also* Religion
- Thompson, Ezra, book review, 16:2:303–4
- Thompson, Robert Blashel, scribe, 11:4:450–52, 464–66
- Thompson, Walter, mission to China, 10:2:161–72
- Thomson, James, Victorian age poet, 4:3:203–7. *See also* Literature
- Thordasson, Agnar, national librarian of Ireland, 9:2:216
- Thoreau, Henry David, 9:4:420; 10:1:30
- Thornton, John, Jackson County conflict, 14:4:418. *See also* Jackson County, Missouri
- Three degrees of glory, and theology of damnation, 25:3:93. *See also* Plan of salvation; Revelation
- Three Nephites, in Mormon folklore, 17:1:42, 47–49. *See also* Book of Mormon; Folklore
- Throne-theophany, in First Nephi, 26:4:67–74, 78
- Thurber, Albert K., 2:1:23–24, 27–28
 autobiography and adoption, 14:3:304
 excerpts from diary, 2:1:27–28
- Tibet, 6:3:164–69
- Tielhard, Father, 4:1:13, 15
- Tillich, Paul, religious philosopher, 1:1:12; 2:2:230–31, 236; 9:4:505, 508; 15:1:75, 79
- Tilton, June, and Joseph Smith, Sr., document, 14:1:76
- Time and Tide*, 5:3:223, 226–27
- Time, nature of, 20:3:295
- Times and Seasons*, 8:2:201–2; 12:4:537; 22:4:488–89; 23:3:4, 16–17, 20, 48, 67; 23:4:393; 27:1:97
 editorial on patriarch in, 23:3:54–57
 “History,” of Joseph Smith in, 23:3:49
 placed in temple cornerstone, 23:3:49–50
 subscriptions for, 23:3:85
- Tinker v. Des Moines School District*, 27:3:177
- Tippetts, Alvah
 brief biography, 23:3:25n
 LDS Church agent, 23:3:25
- Tissaudier, Albert, 14:2:174
- Tithing, 8:1:96; 8:4:416
 agents to collect, 23:3:20 (*see also* Bishops)
 settled for temple recommend, 31:1:30
- Titles, in fiction, 5:1:34
- Titus, and Josephus, 6:3:183–84
- “To a Dying Girl,” 22:2:150–52
- Todd, Jay M., research about Antonio Lebolo, 31:3:6–7
- Toilers of the Hills* by Vardis Fisher, 18:1:33

- Tokugawa family, 6:3:135. *See also* Japan crest, 6:3:137–38
Mausoleum, 6:3:137
- Tokyo National Museum, 12:1:70
- Tokyo Stake, 12:1:93–94
- Tolerance, of Mormons for other religions, 29:1:38
- Tolkien, J. R. R., and C. S. Lewis, 12:2:202, 208. *See also* Literature
- Tolstoy, Leo, on Mormonism, 3:3:17. *See also* Literature
- Tombs, Egyptian, and temples, 11:2:179–82. *See also* Egypt
- Tone, in Crabbe's poetry, 5:1:19–30
- Tonga. *See also* Mission missionaries, 12:1:81
stakes, 12:1:82
- Tongues, speaking in, in Nauvoo, 31:1:61
- Tonic Sol-fa method, 4:2:110–11. *See also* Music
- Toole, Miss, in Nauvoo, 31:1:21–22
- Topical Guide, 22:4:390–91. *See also* Bible
- Toponce, Alexander, business dealings with Brigham Young, 18:3:463
- Topsfield, Massachusetts, 14:1:56–76
communication, 14:1:67
education in, 14:1:66–67
military, 14:1:69–70
She-ne-we-medy, later became, 14:1:59
transportation, 14:1:67
welfare system, 14:1:67
- Torah, 21:3:346–48, 350, 353, 356. *See also* Oral law; Written law
- Toronto, Joseph, Italian missionary, 31:2:83, 88
- Torquemada, Juan de, Mexican historian, 17:1:105
- Torrey, Reuben, Evangelical Protestant leader, 23:1:20
- Tortoises, on the Galápagos Islands, 2:1:46–48
- Toson, Shimazaki, Japanese poet, 14:1:19
- Totalitarianism, 30:2:15
fictional, George Orwell, 24:1:4–16
- Tourist attractions, pioneer, in Utah, 31:2:65
- Tourtellotte, J. E., Ute Indian Treaty, 14:3:375
- “Toward European Unity,” George Orwell, 24:1:7
- Townsend, Jesse, anti-Mormon sentiments, 10:3:303
- Trade-off analysis, 30:2:18–19
- Trade-off tables, 30:2:21–25
- Trades Association, 23:3:36, 39–40
- Tragedy, 16:2:277–89
Christian tragedy, 16:2:281–83
- Train, George Francis. *See also* Young, Brigham
biography, 18:3:410–20, 426–27
“The Death of Brigham Young,” 18:3:410, 421–26
- Transcendence, and religious language, 2:2:234–35
- Transcontinental railroad, in Utah, 1:1:44–45. *See also* Railroads; Utah; Young, Brigham
- Transcription of manuscripts, revelation, book review, 10:2:245–48
- Transfiguration, and Faust, 25:3:24
- Translate, meaning of, 26:4:8
- Translation
of the Bible, book review, 9:2:229 (*see also* Bible; Joseph Smith Translation)
exegesis, 21:1:82–83
of LDS materials, 21:1:69–90
of Mormon thought into Chinese, 10:2:173–85
of scripture, 21:1:80
and scriptures, 26:4:10–20
- Translation Services Department, 21:1:70, 77, 79
- Travel guide, book on Middle East, 14:3:393–95
- Treasure hunters, 14:1:73
adepts in, 24:4:438–45
in America, 24:4:435–52
ancient origins of, 24:4:431
Blackbeard myth in, 24:4:437–38
character of, 24:4:448–52
Commodore story, 24:4:476–77
and Cumorah, 24:4:435–36
divining rods in, 24:4:440–42
and early Mormon converts, 24:4:482–86
European roots of, 24:4:431–35
and Joseph Smith, 24:4:398–99, 412–14, 450, 464–70, 478–81, 489–546
and Joseph Smith's 1836 Salem visit, 24:4:499–506
and magic world view, book review, 27:4:105–21
and Missouri, 24:4:506–21
and Mormonism, 24:4:450–51, 467–70
religion in, 24:4:433–35, 450–51
scriptural perspective on, 24:4:515–21
seer stones in, 24:4:442
Spaniard myth in, 24:4:436–37
and treasure circles, 24:4:445
and treasure guardians, 24:4:443–45
William Kidd myth in, 24:4:438

- Treaty/covenant pattern, in Book of Mormon, 24:2:151–62. *See also* Book of Mormon
- Treaty of 1804. *See also* History; United States of America
 negotiation of, 21:4:493
 provisions of, 21:4:493
 unpopularity of, 21:4:493
- Treaty of Guadalupe-Hidalgo, 12:1:124
- Tree of Life. *See also* Book of Mormon; Nephi
 beside water, 22:3:269–72
 dream of, 22:3:259, 262
 in Greek and Egyptian writing, 22:3:270–76
 in Narrative of Zosimus, 22:3:313, 324
 possible connection with ritual, 22:3:271
 as a type, 30:4:61
- Tree of Knowledge, 30:4:61
- Trejo, Meliton G., 22:3:293, 296–97, 301
 picture, 22:3:291, 298
- Trevelyan, George M., English historian, 7:3:171
- Treves, Emilio, published Italian translations of books about Mormons under “Fratelli Treves,” 31:2:93–95, 98
- Trial. *See also* Martyrdom
 of Joseph Smith in 1826, 12:2:223–33; 30:2:91–108
 of Joseph Smith’s assassins, 16:3:438–40
- Tribune* (Salt Lake), 14:1:43–44, 92
 and Godbeites, 14:3:334, 341, 343
- Trident Conference, 5:1:61
- Trinity, 8:2:117–18
 early Christian doctrines, 17:3:291, 309–16
- Troops, governor’s
 arrest President Young, 31:1:38
 brought Francis M. Higbee into Nauvoo, 31:1:59n
 forced themselves into temple during fire, 31:1:49
 search for thieves, 31:1:47
- Tropical rain forests, 28:1:46
- Truman, Harry S., 4:1:26, 33, 41
- Truth, 15:3:259–92; 16:1:23–25. *See also* Spirit of Truth
 in all religions, 18:1:7–8
 eternal nature of, 23:3:71–72
 and LDS theology, 14:3:345
 semantic concept of, 16:1:35
 and virtue, 27:4:39
- Tsou Yen, and cyclical theory of history, 6:3:128
- Tucker, Pomeroy, 9:3:381–86; 10:3:329
 power of Brigham Young, 15:2:152
- Tucker, Reverend, in Nauvoo, 31:1:36
- Tufts, Elbridge
 brief biography, 23:3:58n
 Nauvoo policeman, 23:3:17, 58–59
 quarrel of with William Smith, 23:3:59–62
- Tullidge, Edward, 14:2:149
 and *Keep-A-Pitchinin*, 14:3:341
 and law of adoption, 14:3:304
- Tullidge, John, first music critic of Salt Lake City, 1:1:1–7; 4:2:111
- Turgenev, and nihilism, 3:2:73
- Turley, Theodore
 brief biography, 23:3:35n
 at meeting of Mechanics Association, 23:3:35, 39
- Turner, Capt., in Nauvoo, 31:1:29
- Turner, Charles, traveling bishop, 23:2:189
- Turner, Jonathan B., wrote anti-Mormon book, 14:2:145
- Turner, Orasmus, 9:3:376–81, 392, 399
 memories of Joseph Smith, 9:3:379
- Turner, Wallace, on authenticity of Joseph Smith’s Egyptian papyri, 9:1:69–71
- Tuttle, Azariah
 brief biography, 23:3:90n
 mob burned house of, 23:3:90
- Twain, Mark, 9:4:418, 459; 14:2:144, 272, 278. *See also* Literature and Bible, 11:2:120–25
 and Islam, 11:2:125–26
 and Mormons, 11:2:119–20, 130–40
Roughing It, 11:2:119
- Twentieth Century Fox, 29:1:5
- Two-Chinas, policy on, 12:1:4. *See also* China
- Tyler, Robert, son of U.S. president John Tyler, 14:1:103–5
- Tyndale, William, English religious reformer, translated New Testament, 27:1:14
- Types, and symbols, in scriptures, book review, 31:1:117–19. *See also* Scripture; Symbolism
- Typhoid fever, 17:3:327–28; 21:2:146–47. *See also* Disease
- Tyrwhitt, Thomas, Chaucer manuscripts, 27:1:40–41. *See also* Literature
- Tyst* [*The Witness*], 27:2:63
- U**
- Udney, Hay Jacob, corrupt book of, 23:3:84
- Uintah Agency, reservation, 14:3:371

- Uintah-Ouray Reservation, Ute Treaty of
 1865, 14:3:378–81
- Uintah Valley, refuge for Utah Indians,
 14:3:361
- Ulysses* by James Joyce, finishing of,
 3:3:45–48. *See also* Literature
- Uniformitarianism, in geology, 23:1:41–48
- Union of Soviet Socialist Republics,
 6:3:154–55, 168; 12:1:9–13, 16, 39,
 41–42; 15:3:323–47; 25:1:68, 77,
 89, 101–10, 115–25, 129–36, 153,
 168–74; 30:2:5–16. *See also*
 Communism; Gorbachev, Mikhail;
 Lenin, Nicolai; Stalin, Joseph; War
 book reviews, 25:1:175, 178
 conflicts of thoughts, 3:2:72–73
 dispute with China, 7:2:95–158 (*see*
also Sino-Soviet relations)
 economic crisis in, 30:2:8–9, 11–12
 European influences of Peter the Great,
 3:2:56, 72
 “holy Russia,” 3:2:73
 intellectuals, 17:1:21–28
 liberalism, 3:2:57, 64, 73
 moral crisis in, 30:2:9
 nihilism, 3:2:55–58, 73
 personal description of, 25:1:129
 poet, 3:2:56
 religious activities, 25:1:118
 Russian history, influence of, 25:1:101,
 175, 178
 social crisis in, 30:2:9, 11
 socialism, 3:2:57, 62–63, 67
- Union Pacific railroad, Brigham Young and
 George Francis Train, 18:3:411–12.
See also Railroad
- United Kingdom. *See also* England; Great
 Britain
 creation of welfare state, 16:4:564
 similarity to Chile, 16:4:564
- United Nations, 4:1:25–26, 33, 35; 8:4:397,
 400–401; 9:2:120, 129, 140–41;
 13:3:351, 353, 364, 366, 370–71,
 384–85, 415–25. *See also* War
 bloc alignments, 2:2:157–58, 162, 170–
 71
 capacities, 2:2:149
 Economic and Social Council, 2:2:166–
 68
 and General Assembly, 2:2:154–57,
 159, 163
 membership in, 2:2:150
 Secretariat, 2:2:174–75
 Secretary General, 2:2:174–75
 Security Council, 2:2:164–65
 and Suez crisis, 2:2:156, 175
- Trusteeship Council, 2:2:172–73
 and United States, 2:2:152–53
 voting, 2:2:159–63, 166
- United Order, 3:1:50, 67; 17:2:247–49;
 23:4:490; 24:2:163. *See also* Law of
 consecration
 economic analysis, 18:4:536–59
 failure of, analysis, 18:4:546–55
 list of communities under, 18:4:560–62
 and priesthood reorganization, 20:1:9
 purpose, 18:4:534–45
 Samuel Claridge’s experience with,
 30:1:98
 and stewardship, 18:1:100–117
 theory of, 18:4:539–43
 types of, 18:4:542–43
 in various cooperative communities,
 3:3:30
- United Society of Believers (Shakers),
 23:4:488, 490–92. *See also* Shakers
- United States of America. *See also* America;
 Civil War; History; Military; Monroe
 Doctrine; Populist movement;
 United States government
 aid to Brazil, 6:2:89
 Asian immigration to, 6:3:144
 cabinet, 14:1:6–7
 democracy, 14:2:143
 government, 14:1:4
 government, executive branch, 14:1:5
 government, LDS conflicts with, 1857–
 58, book review, 3:2:75–76
 government, legislative branch, 14:1:5
 and Israel, 9:2:129–30, 137, 141–42
 and Kingdom of God, 5:1:12, 16–17
 policy, in Southeast Asia, 12:1:4–5
 president, power of, 14:1:9–13
 religious pluralism in, book review,
 9:4:503
 and security, 25:1:58
 sense of mission, 20:1:83–92
 spending, 11:1:15, 18
 and student protests, 9:4:423, 427–28
- United States Congress
 and antipolygamy campaign, 26:4:107–
 21
 authorize Mormons leaving the United
 States, 31:1:52
 bills enacted by, 3:3:31
 disbanded Emigration Fund, 3:3:22
 power of, 14:1:8–9, 12
- United States Constitution, 13:3:248–51,
 255–72; 14:1:71, 84–85, 87; 15:3:
 321; 27:3:24, 33, 47, 52, 62–63, 67.
See also History
 amendments, 4:2:153

- United States Constitution (*continued*)
 Bill of Rights, 13:3:267–70
 and Book of Mormon government,
 17:1:14–17
 British, as example, 27:3:51–66
 compromise of the convention, 27:3:78
 as covenant, 27:3:11–28 (*see also*
 Covenant)
 as divinely inspired, 3:1:35
 drafting of, 27:3:81–83
 essays on, book review, 20:2:219–21
 First Amendment, 27:3:17, 94–95, 108–
 10, 171–83, 186–87
 flexibility of interpretation, 16:3:330
 for Government of God, 1:1:71–72
 Fourteenth Amendment, 27:3:143–44,
 155; 28:2:73–74
 free exercise claim, 27:3:91, 130
 history and inspiration, 13:3:253–54,
 256–62, 271–72
 as inspired document, 4:2:152, 158–63;
 16:3:315–40; 27:3:171; 28:2:67
 as inspired document, book review,
 20:2:219–21
 interpretation of powers in, 28:2:71–
 72
 Joseph Smith and hanging by a thread,
 19:3:390–94
 as law, 27:3:139
 LDS role with respect to, 4:2:151–77
 LDS views of, 16:3:337–39
 and liberalism, 27:3:119–27
 limitations on government, 13:3:266–
 72, 376
 a living constitution, 27:3:147–49
 modern interpretation, 13:3:367, 374–
 75, 428–31, 438
 Mormons' allegiance, 27:3:119–20
 Ninth Amendment, 27:3:151–55
 origin of, 27:3:4
 permits agency, 28:2:68
 and polygamy, 26:4:109–10, 114
 preamble, 4:2:168
 protection of individual liberties,
 27:3:207
 purpose, 4:2:152, 158
 ratification of, 27:3:85
 separation of powers, 13:3:248–50,
 259–66, 267
 and terrorism, 27:3:197–212
 Thirteenth Amendment, enactment of,
 3:2:39
 unwritten constitution, 27:3:149
 United States Senate Banking Committee,
 23:4:475
 United States Senate, 14:1:79–80
 United States Supreme Court, 27:3:93, 97,
 99
 polygamy, 27:3:94–95, 99–101, 107–13
 U.S. Constitution as law, 27:3:139
United States v. Bassett, 27:3:106–7
United States v. Cannon, 27:3:97–98
United States v. Groesbeck, 27:3:99–100
United States v. Harris, 27:3:102–3
United States v. Lee, 27:3:110–12
United States v. Miles, 27:3:105–6
United States v. Reynolds, 27:3:93–95, 105,
 130
 vitality today, 27:3:108–13
United States v. Smith, 27:3:104
United States v. Snow, 27:3:99–103
 Unity, 4:1:13; 21:3:332–33
 and Christian primitivism, 9:3:361
 economic, 3:3:29
 George A. Smith speech on, 23:3:9
 in Kingdom of God, 5:1:9
 Orson Hyde speech on, 23:3:10–11
 Orson Pratt speech on, 23:3:15–16
 University, 16:4:545–51. *See also*
 Education
 definitions of, 13:2:115–17
 and education, 17:3:287–89
 expulsion of God, 16:4:546–48
 and godliness, 16:4:547–49
 idea of Mormon university, 13:2:115–
 25
 ideals, 4:1:18–21, 23–24
 life at, 8:2:216
 origin of, 16:4:546
 tension with religion, 13:2:117–18, 125
 University of Chicago, seminary and
 institute students sent to study,
 23:1:36
 University of Deseret, 21:2:159
 classes for men and women, 20:1:50
 University of Nauvoo, 23:4:393
 music, 4:2:109, 113
 Uri, S. P., theory about *Partonopeus de*
Blois, 5:3:197–99
 Urim and Thummim, 17:3:350–51
 Utah, State of, 5:3:251; 21:3:330–31, 337,
 339. *See also* Economy; Provo,
 Utah; Salt Lake City, Utah; State of
 Deseret; Utah Territory; Young,
 Brigham
 book review, 22:4:502–4
 City Creek, 9:2:149, 151
 community and cooperation, book
 review, 17:2:246–49
 early economics in, book review,
 3:1:65–69
 economics, *Great Basin Kingdom*,

- 17:2:198–200
 educational attainment, 19:4:530–33
 efforts for statehood, 10:2:218–32
 Great Salt Lake Valley, 9:2:218
 history, 3:1:65
 history, sugar beets, 8:1:106–7
 home missionaries, 17:1:74
 and Icelandic immigrants, 9:2:212, 215, 217–19
 Indian Creek Canyon, 9:2:196
 Kaysville, 9:4:515
 labor force participation, 19:4:526–30
 LDS migrations within, 29:4:65
 Monticello, 9:2:196
 and Mormons, book review, 1:2:106–7
 and music, 4:2:110–13
 occupations, 19:4:534–41
 and pioneer empire, 9:2:227–28
 pioneers, 3:1:66–67
 Promontory Point, 9:2:146
 Provo, 9:4:431
 and Rocky Mountain Bookstore, 9:2:146, 150, 152
 Salt Lake City, 9:2:144–54
 Salt Lake Valley, 9:4:515
 settlement of, 12:2:149–53
 Spanish Fork, 9:2:219
 statehood, 12:1:138–40; 18:3:336–37
 (see also Manifesto of 1890)
 statehood, and economic history, 3:3:31–32
 territorial government, 2:2:253–54; 29:4:9
 towns, poem, 9:1:54–55
 University of, 1970 political activism, 12:2:163–70
 working women, American history of working women, 19:4:525
 Utah Commission, and issue of statehood, 10:2:226, 231–32
 Utah Education Association, 23:1:27
 Utah Expedition, 1857, 21:4:395–401. *See also* Utah War
 book review, 3:2:75–76
 economic effect, 3:3:31
Utah Genealogical and Historical Magazine, 31:2:130, 132
Utah Magazine, predecessor of *Tribune*, 14:3:343
 Utah memorabilia in Washington D.C.
 Brumidi painting, 21:2:215
 statue of Brigham Young, 21:2:215–16
 stone of Deseret, 21:2:219, 222
 Utah statehood, 21:2:213
 Washington chapel, 21:2:219–20
 Washington Temple, 21:2:211
 Utah Nauvoo Legion, 23:2:149
 Utah Reformers, 9:2:151–54
 Utah State Welfare Commission, 23:1:34
 Utah Territory. *See also* State of Deseret
 book review, 22:4:500–501
 government, 2:2:253–54; 29:4:9
 Indian problem, 14:3:373
 Utah War, 11:3:304–7; 21:4:395–98; 29:4:65. *See also* Utah Expedition
 Brigham Young, 18:3:357–61
 reaction of Brigham Young, 4:3:266
 Ute Indians, 12:2:149–51. *See also* Native Americans; Young, Brigham
 and Brigham Young's Indian policies, 18:3:434
 and George W. Bean, 12:2:150–51
 Treaty, 14:3:361–81
 Utilitarian view, 30:2:20
 of Chinese culture, 30:2:20
 Utility and knowledge, 16:4:517, 519–20
Utopia by Thomas More, 3:3:35; 5:1:3–4, 8, 17–19. *See also* Literature
 Utopianism, ideals of, 3:3:35–42
 Utopias, seven in America, 18:4:589–91
- V**
- Valse from “Little Dance Suite, Opus 39,” 3:2:50–53. *See also* Music
 Value exploration, 21:2:191
 Values
 absolute vs. relative, 8:1:26–28
 Hawaiian, book review, 26:3:125–28
 influenced by structural concepts, 19:4:460–64
 in literature, 21:3:287–89
 in psychiatric counselling, 26:1:5–29
 Van Buren, Martin, 9:4:490, 494; 23:4:471–72
 no redress for Saints, 28:2:68–69
 Van der Valk, M. H. A., *De Profeet der Mormonen Joseph Smith*, 6:3:172
 Van Duren, K., early missionary to Minnesota Manitoba Mission, 14:1:103
 van Meegeren, Han, art forger, 27:4:5–12
 Vance, Sara Idaetta Young, early Utah midwife, journal entry of, 16:4:482
 Vatican II, 7:3:246–47
 Vaughan, Henry
 poetry of, 22:3:279–88
 awareness of an apostasy, 22:3:281–86
 Veil
 as ritual divider, 19:1:66–68
 Catholic, 21:1:22–23
 Verkhovensky, Pyotr, 3:2:58, 69

- Vermont, and treasure hunting, 24:4:447.
See also Treasure hunters
- Verne, Jules, 14:2:172
- Vespasian, and Josephus, 6:3:183–84
- Veytia, Mariano, early Mexican historian, 17:1:103–4
- Viavant, William, assisted in computer political polling analyses, 12:2:164
- Victimizers, analysis of blame, 26:1:42
- Victims, analysis of blame, 26:1:42
- Victor, Meta Victor a Fuller, 14:2:145
- Victoria, queen of England, letter from Parley P. Pratt, 5:1:5. *See also* Pratt, Parley P.
- Victorian England, and Mormonism, 27:1:25
- Victorian literature, 4:3:183–207. *See also* Literature
- Christina Rossetti, 4:3:189–96
 - existentialism in, 4:3:201–7
 - faith in, 4:3:183–207
 - fundamentalism in, 4:3:188–96
 - humanism in, 4:3:196–201
 - James Thomson, 4:3:203–7
 - liberalism in, 4:3:184–88
 - Matthew Arnold, 4:3:197–99
 - Robert Browning, 4:3:185–88
- Vidua, Carlo. *See also* Lebolo, Antonio describes Antonio Lebolo's personal excavations, 31:3:15
- letter about Bernardino Drovetti and Antonio Lebolo, 31:3:13–14
- Vietnam, 6:3:153–58; 25:1:64. *See also* Ho Chi Minh; War
- Cao Van Vien, 8:1:56
 - central office, South Vietnam, 8:1:53
 - communism, 8:1:47
 - conflict, 10:1:43
 - cost of, 8:1:52–53
 - economic situation, 8:1:51
 - enemy in, 8:1:48
 - enemy infrastructure, 8:1:52–53, 55–59
 - Hanoi, 8:1:47–48, 56
 - Ho Chi Minh, 8:1:53
 - home teaching in, 10:2:186–96
 - LDS in, 10:2:186–96
 - Mao Tse-Tung, 8:1:48
 - national characteristics, 12:1:16–20, 47–48
 - Ngo Dinh Diem regime, 8:1:53, 57
 - pacification, 8:1:57
 - People's Revolutionary Party, 8:1:53
 - political progress, 8:1:51–52
 - Revolutionary Development, 8:1:58–59
 - stalemate, 8:1:52
 - Strategic Hamlet program, 8:1:57
 - Viet Cong, 8:1:47, 53
 - Viet Mihn, 8:1:53
 - Vo Nguyen Giap, 8:1:48
- Vietnam War, 8:4:396–97, 400. *See also* China; War
- false justification for, 30:4:24
- View of the Hebrews*, 22:3:260. *See also* Book of Mormon
- alleged source for Book of Mormon, 30:3:29
 - and Book of Mormon, 5:2:105; 19:4:440
- Vikings, poetry, 9:2:209–10
- Village, Mormon, 17:2:223–40
- Violence, and the gospel, 25:1:31
- Violette Collection, photocopy, 14:4:466–67
- Virginia Plan, 27:3:70, 73, 75. *See also* United States of America
- Virtue
- and truth, 27:4:39
 - necessary to civil society, 27:3:18–19
- Vision, 21:3:302
- of John Taylor about temple, 23:3:52–53
 - of Lehi and Zosimus compared, 22:3:314–30
 - of Lucy Mack Smith, 23:3:65–68
- Voice of Warning*, translation into Spanish, 22:3:297
- Voltaire, 8:2:152–53. *See also* Literature
- von Bora, Katharina, wife of Martin Luther, 23:2:141
- Voyage Au Pays des Mormons*, 14:2:159
- ## W
- Wade, Benjamin F., and antipolygamy legislation, 26:4:112
- Wade Bill, and antipolygamy legislation, 26:4:112. *See also* Antipolygamy legislation
- Wailing Wall, 9:2:134. *See also* Jews
- Wakeham, John Adams, genealogical mission of, 31:2:117
- Walden Pond, 9:4:420. *See also* Literature
- Waldensians, and the early LDS mission to Italy, 31:2:84–87
- Wales, number of Mormon converts, 27:2:59, 64
- Walker, Charles, 2:2:255
- Walker [Walkara], Chief. *See also* Native Americans; Young, Brigham and Brigham Young's Indian policies, 18:3:436, 439–41, 445–46
- peace-keeping tactics of Mormons

Subject Index

- towards, 12:2:154
- Walker, Ronald W., reaction to the Harris letter, 24:4:461–71. *See also* Harris letter
- Walker, William Holmes, and early Mormon imprints in South Africa, 20:4:404, 406–8
- Walker War, 12:2:153–55. *See also* Native Americans; Walker, Chief
- Wallace, Alfred Russel, early Darwinian scientist, 2:1:51–52
- Wallace, David L., wordprint study of *Federalist Papers*, 30:3:92–93
- Wallace, George B., ordained Charles W. Penrose an elder, 27:1:115. *See also* Penrose, Charles W.
- Wallace v. Jaffree*, 27:3:187, 191–92
- Walser, John Jacob, family with smallpox (in Mexico), 5:3:159. *See also* Mexico
- Walters, Wesley P., 30:2:91, 93, 98–100
allegations against Joseph Smith, Jr., 12:2:224–25
- Walton, Joseph, journal entry on early Utah schooling, 16:4:460. *See also* Schools; Utah
- Walton, Mrs., sets up meeting with missionaries, 23:3:1
- Wandell, Charles W., 10:3:345
missionary to Australia, 27:2:67, 72, 74
in Nauvoo, 31:1:43, 60–62
- Wang, Teh, 6:3:165–69
- War, 13:3:293, 298–301, 304–26; 15:1:25–26; 21:1:68. *See also specific wars*;
Arms control; Isolationism;
Military; Nuclear war; Peace;
Pacifism; United States of America;
Warfare
- in Book of Mormon, 15:2:215
- causes of, 3:3:7–11
- Clausewitz's dictum of, 3:3:4
- confusing success with failure, 3:3:11–13
- Congress's power to declare, 4:1:26–42
- disarmament, 13:3:334–43, 351–56, 371–72, 421–22, 433–34, 449–51
- of 1812, 23:4:488
- fear of, 3:3:5
- between good and evil, 21:3:267–68
- good sense prevents, 3:3:8
- in Heaven, 24:2:195
- Hiroshima, 3:3:5, 8
- and LDS Church, 25:1:61
- localized, 3:3:5
- and Mormonism, 12:1:131–33
- Mormon response to, 25:1:141
- national interests, 3:3:6
- nuclear, 3:3:4, 6
- overt, 3:3:7
- in Pacific, 6:3:139
- and peace, editor's preface, 25:1:3
- and peace, LDS Church statement, 22:2:215–25
- and peace, LDS on opposite sides, 30:4:7–19, 23–26
- and peace, poems about, 25:1:28, 166
- and peace, review essay, 25:1:167–74
- poems about, 25:1:6, 28, 54, 92, 112, 114, 137, 140, 188; 25:4:161
- positive functions of, 10:1:43–56
- on poverty, 22:4:427
- power to declare, 4:1:25–42
- president's power to declare, 4:1:26–42
- previous causes of, 3:3:3–4
- scriptural teachings on, 25:1:31
- and Soviet Union, 25:1:101
- Star Wars Defence, 25:1:172
- status quo, 3:3:4–6
- two classic types of, 3:3:4
- U.S. accessory to, 3:3:6–9
- in Vietnam, 13:2:207–13
- vulnerability of U.S., 3:3:8
- winners, 3:3:4, 6
- World War I, 3:3:9
- World War II, 3:3:9
- World War III, 3:3:4–5
- Ward, Artemus, 14:2:145, 272
- Ward, John (Zion), millenarianism, 21:4:535. *See also* Millenarianism
- Ward, Maria, mesmerism, 15:2:149–51
- Ward teachers, 16:3:395–96
- Ward, Thomas, early Utah poet, 27:1:86
- Wardle, Fanny Rushton, in Nauvoo, 31:1:21, 33, 53, 71
- Wardle, George
- asked to leave Bullock home, 31:1:59
- brief biography, 31:1:19n
- brought home pigs, 31:1:34
- Bullock wrote letter to, 31:1:71
- construction of coffin for Pamela Rushton, 31:1:29
- drove Bullock to temple, 31:1:27
- moved in with Bullock, 31:1:28
- property damaged by cow, 31:1:33
- purchase of ox bows, 31:1:70
- recognized cow, 31:1:19
- repair of ox bow, 31:1:66
- took wagon to Bullock home, 31:1:65
- visited the Bullocks, 31:1:22
- Wards, 20:1:32
- and priesthood reform, 13:2:147

- Warfare. *See also* War
and computer dependency, 25:1:77
Hugh Nibley's views on, 30:4:112–13
- Warren, John, early American surgeon, 21:2:132
- Warren, Robert Penn, novels of, 4:1:67–79.
See also Literature
- Warren, William Barton, in Nauvoo, 31:1:26, 29, 54–55
- Warsaw, Illinois, 24:1:91–93, 105–8
- Warsaw Message*, 22:4:494. *See also* *Warsaw Signal*
- Warsaw Signal*, 14:2:142; 22:4:489, 492–93; 23:3:28, 30. *See also* *Warsaw Message*
- Washing and anointing, in Nauvoo, 31:1:37, 44. *See also* Ordinances
- Washington, D.C., 2:2:139
and Mormons, 21:2:211–24
- Wasp*, 15:4:421; 22:4:487–96. *See also* *Dove of the West*; *Nauvoo Neighbor*
- Wassell, Mr., in Nauvoo, 31:1:73
- Wassell, Mrs., in Nauvoo, 31:1:36
- Watanabe, Kan, president of Japan West Mission, 12:1:93
- Watanabe, Yoshiro, Church in Japan, 15:2:200
- Watt, George D., 27:1:70
biography, 18:1:48–65
brief biography, 23:3:65n, 31:1:42n
clerk, 23:3:65
recorded John Taylor speech, 23:3:65, 68
requested that Bullock document his adoption, 31:1:42
returned home from temple, 31:1:46
visited Bullock, 31:1:56
- Watts, Robert H., and prophecy of Gratianus, 25:3:38
- Way stations, 21:4:445–61
establishment of, 21:4:447–48
- We Are Betrayed* by Vardis Fisher, 18:1:39
- Wealth, 15:1:15–16, 25
Brigham Young and the kingdom, 18:3:371–72
Brigham Young's views on, 28:3:44
striving for, 30:4:106–15
- Weaver, Max D., used art in missionary work, 31:1:101–2
- Weber, Max, 21:1:123
- Webster, Daniel, 3:1:48
brief biography, 23:3:37n
letter to, 23:3:37
letter to on repeal of Nauvoo Charter, 23:3:37–38
- Wedgwood, Emma, wife of Charles Darwin, 2:1:45. *See also* Darwin, Chalres
- Weeks, Allen, in Nauvoo, 31:1:37
- Weeks, William. *See also* Architecture; Nauvoo; Temple
architect of Nauvoo House, 23:3:82
architect of Nauvoo Temple, 23:3:82
architect of Nauvoo Temple, construction, 19:4:346–52
brief biography, 23:3:82n
designing temple, 19:4:340–43
drawings, 19:4:344–45
early history, 19:3:337–40
excommunication, 19:4:355–59
meeting with Brigham Young, John Taylor, and Heber C. Kimball, 23:3:82
migration to Utah, 19:4:353–55
Nauvoo House, 19:4:352–53
- Weimar Republic, 28:2:49–52
weakness of, 28:2:57
- Welch, John W. *See also* *BYU Studies*
code of professional conduct for scholars, 31:4:24–26
memories of teachers, 31:4:26–27
- Weldon, James and Dick, Election Day Battle, 13:1:42–43, 45
- Welfare. *See also* Poor relief
plan, 3:3:30, 33
plan, and LDS Church, 5:2:67–84
plan, and New Deal, 5:2:68–69, 80, 84
plan, public response to, 5:2:68–69
plan, Security Program, 5:2:75–85
poor relief, Mormon, 18:1:66–88 (*see also* Poor relief)
program, Pioneer Stake, 14:3:383–86
welfare states, adverse affects of, 16:4:564–65
welfare states, loss of freedom in, 16:4:565, 567
- Welker, John R., bishop of Arizona, at California Mission conference, 23:4:432
- Wells, Daniel H., 18:3:359, 444, 446–50, 464; 24:1:84, 95
affidavits sworn before, 23:3:93–94
association with Charles Penrose, 27:1:118, 120–21
brief biography, 23:3:34n; 31:1:27n
county commissioner, 23:3:79
first superintendent, public works organization, 18:1:69
Indian wars in Utah, 18:3:444–50
at meeting to choose county officers, 23:3:79
and Utah War, 11:3:305–7

- visited Bullock, 31:1:27
visited by Bullock, 31:1:30
- Wells, Emmeline Belos, 18:3:390;
22:2:161–78
as feminist, 22:2:167–78
on genealogical work, 31:2:131–32,
134
independence of, 22:2:164
journal excerpts, 20:1:53–54
and meaning of her poetry, 25:3:62
polygamist, 22:2:164–66, 175
Relief Society president, 22:2:171–74
- Wells, Junius, auxiliary missionary,
17:1:82–84
- Wells, Justice, in Nauvoo, 31:1:68
- Wells, Robert, W., letter to Alexander W.
Doniphan and David R. Atchison,
14:4:407. *See also* Missouri
- Wells, Rulon S., and prophecy of
Gratianus, 25:3:29
- Wells, Samuel R., owner of a Rocky
Mountain Book Store, 9:2:146–54
- Wentworth, John
brief biography, 23:3:38n
letter to on repeal of Nauvoo Charter,
23:3:37–38
- Wentworth letter, reprint, 9:3:296
- Wesley, John. *See also* Methodist
Methodist, 27:1:27–28
and Methodist revival movement,
6:2:67, 69
- West, William S., 8:2:200
- West. *See also* Western movement
economic development of, and
regeneration, 3:3:24–25
exodus to, 21:4:414–15
Mormon study of, 21:4:407–15
newspapers reported on, 21:4:409–10
settling, 28:3:28
trek west, in Lorenzo Snow's journal,
24:3:265–73
- West Irian, question in United Nations,
2:2:163–64
- Western colonization, 23:3:43, 80, 83, 86,
88, 92
- Western European mission, establishment
of, 27:2:18
- Western movement. *See also* West
preparations for, 21:4:414–15
references to prior to 1942, 21:4:404–6
- Western Reserve, 23:4:479
religious development of, 12:4:346–64
- Weston, Mary Ann. *See* Maughan, Mary
Ann Weston
- Westward migration, Mormon participation
in, 28:3:116
- Wheel, in ancient America, 9:2:185–97.
See also Archaeology
- Whetset, H. B., anti-Mormon letter,
11:3:285–86
- Whig Party, 8:2:210–11; 9:4:487, 489–90,
494–95; 23:4:471–72, 474–75, 481.
See also Politics
in 1833, 3:2:24, 29–31, 36
- Whipple, Cynthia Jane. *See* Bigler, Cynthia
Jane Whipple
- Whipple, Maurine, 22:2:148–49
The Giant Joshua, 18:1:91, 95–97 (*see
also* Literature)
- Whistling and whittling brigade, 15:4:480–
90
- White, B. F., folk-hymn collection,
23:4:393, 395. *See also* Folk hymn
- White, J. T., influence on William
Clayton's "Come, Come, Ye
Saints," 21:4:520–21
- Whitefield, George, Great Revival of 1740,
18:3:287–88. *See also* Religion
- Whitehead, Alfred North
book review, 6:3:186–88
on education, 28:3:18
- Whitehead, James, in Nauvoo, 31:1:52, 56,
64–66, 70
- Whiting, Charles, encounters Mexican
Indians, 5:3:161–62. *See also*
Mexican Indians
- Whiting, Chauncy
brief biography, 23:3:90n
mob burns house of, 23:3:90
- Whiting, Edwin
brief biography, 23:3:90n
mob burns chair shop of, 23:3:90
- Whiting, Elisha, affidavit of, 13:4:541
- Whitman, Walt, 21:3:360
- Whitmer, David, 12:3:253; 21:3:309
and Church of Christ, 12:4:459
and RLDS transcript, 10:3:348–49
testimony of Book of Mormon,
20:3:297
- Whitmer, John, 2:1:98–99
and Danites, 14:4:422
scribe, 11:4:325, 442–43, 493–94
- Whitmer, Peter, Jr., 11:4:475
- Whitmer, Peter, Sr.
archaeology of, 13:2:175
artifacts, 13:2:176–98
description of, 13:2:200–201
farm, 9:3:348
location of, 13:2:172
organization of LDS Church at,
13:2:174, 198
- Whitney, Lyman, in Nauvoo, 31:1:55

- Whitney, Newel K., 9:4:500; 11:4:322–25, 328, 337, 339, 413; 12:4:363; 21:3:318
 article by in *Times and Seasons* on temple, 23:3:20
 attended council meeting, 31:1:17
 brief biography, 23:3:20n; 31:1:17n
 collection of papers of, 11:4:322–28
 counseled Bullock about cow, 31:1:22
 injured, 11:4:517
 and Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:65–68
 at meeting on anti-Mormon persecutions, 23:3:21–23
 at meeting to choose county officers, 23:3:79
 memorial to, 31:1:29
 nominated as alderman, 23:3:29
 presiding bishop, 23:3:20
 and public works projects, 18:3:372
 trustee-in-trust, 23:3:20
- Widstoe, John A.
 apostle, 23:1:31
 influenced by Susa Young Gates, 31:2:120
 priesthood-auxiliary movement in 1937, 19:1:118–19
 uniformitarian view, 23:1:47
- Wight, Lyman, 2:1:96–97; 2:2:132; 11:4:484–85, 490; 13:1:32–33; 13:4:556; 21:3:307; 26:2:12, 16–17; 26:3:15
 appointment to locate potential settlements, 26:2:46
 brief biography, 31:1:24n
 Election Day Battle, 13:1:39–40, 47–48, 50
 filing of misdemeanor charge against, 26:3:16, 18
 as general, 26:3:19
 Jackson County conflict, 14:4:410
 letter to Wilford Woodruff, 17:1:108–11
 Nauvoo House Association, 23:3:9
 objection to sustaining of, 31:1:24
 protection of Daviess by, 26:3:30
 trial of Sampson Avard, 14:4:434
- Wight, Orange, account of Joseph's escape from Missouri, 13:1:6–7
- Wilde, James O., 22:1:78–80, 83
- Wiley, Brother, in Nauvoo, 31:1:36
- Wilkie, Wendell, and Soviet Union, 5:1:58
- Wilkinson, Ernest L., 16:4:455, 468–69.
See also Brigham Young University names *BYU Studies*, 31:4:7
- Willard, Frances, leader of Women's Christian Temperance Union, 23:1:21
- Williams, A. C., letters, 11:4:527
- Williams, Alexander
 brief biography, 23:3:25n
 and Indian relations, 18:3:439, 443
 LDS Church agent, 23:3:25
- Williams, Andrew B., accuses Brigham Young of involvement in Inine Hodge murder, 23:3:65
 brief biography, 23:3:65n
- Williams, Clarissa S., Relief Society President, 23:1:37
- Williams, Esther, in Nauvoo, 31:1:36
- Williams, Frederick Granger, 9:4:492; 11:4:334, 395; 12:3:243–61; 23:4:475, 492–93
 clerk, 11:4:534
 conversion, 12:3:245
 Doctrine and Covenants, 12:3:248
 Eclectic System of medicine, 12:3:245
 at Far West 12:3:256
 friendship with Joseph Smith, 12:3:249–51
Messenger and Advocate, 12:3:248
Northern Times, 12:3:248–49
 practicing medicine, 12:3:251–52
 in Quincy, 12:3:259
 School of the Prophets, 12:3:248
 scribe, 11:4:444
 statement about Lehi's travels, 12:3:312
 Zion's Camp, 12:3:248
- Williams, John, London Missionary Society, 18:1:20–21
- Williams, Levi
 acquitted, 23:3:49
 brief biography, 23:3:89n
 leader of mob violence, 23:3:95–96
 in Lima, 23:3:90
 trial of for murder of Joseph and Hyrum Smith, 23:3:21, 26, 36, 42, 89
 warns Mormons to leave Nauvoo by spring, 23:3:89
- Williams, Rebecca Swain, 12:3:244, 257–59
- Williams, Zina Y., early Utah lobbyist and suffragist, 22:2:166
- Williamsburg, Virginia, film, 27:2:9
- Willoughby, Ohio, 23:4:478
- Wilmington, Delaware, 23:4:488
- Wilsey, Jacob, in Nauvoo, 31:1:22
- Wilson, B., nominated as agent to guard against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23
- Wilson, Barlow, in Nauvoo, 31:1:51
- Wilson, Green, in Nauvoo, 31:1:51

Subject Index

- Wilson, James, professor, 14:1:4
- Wilson, Lucile Green
 childhood in Riddyville, Idaho, 30:1:11–24
 love of words, 30:1:9
 persistence, 30:1:19–20
 poverty in childhood of, 30:1:18–19
 return to Riddyville, Idaho, 30:1:23
 stories by, focus on themes, 30:1:17
 stories by, meaning, 30:1:20–21
 as storyteller, 30:1:8–23
 her Uncle Jim, 30:1:15–16
- Wilson, Wellington P.
 asked to give up cow at hearing, 31:1:31
 brief biography, 31:1:19n
 Bullock talked to, 31:1:34
 cow found at house, 31:1:19
 Newel K. Whitney asked to obtain cow from, 31:1:29
 referral of, 31:1:51
 threatened Bullock, 31:1:28
- Wilson, Whitford G.
 brief biography, 23:3:23n
 nominated as agent to guard against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23
- Wilson, William A.
 collecting mother's stories, 30:1:12
 as folklorist, 30:1:10
 love of words, 30:1:9–10
 meaning of mother's stories to, 30:1:22–24
 his mother Lucile Green, 30:1:8–24
 visit to Riddyville, Idaho, 30:1:23
- Wilson, Woodrow, 14:1:79, 90, 92, 95, 97.
See also United States of America
 World War II, 4:1:32 (*see also* War; World War II)
- Winckelmann, Johann Joachim, 9:1:56–63
 art history, 9:1:59–62
 death, 9:1:56
 philosopher, 9:1:62–63
 and science of archeology, 9:1:57–59
- Winder, John R.
 directed traveling bishops, 23:2:188; 27:1:16, 34, 69
- Windsor, Lyon, P., in Nauvoo, 31:1:18
- Winnebago, prophecies of, 21:4:492
- Winship, Albert E., on musical culture in Utah, 4:2:111
- Winter Quarters, 2:2:145–46; 3:1:40, 43; 28:3:114; 31:2:52, 54. *See also* Mormon trails; Native Americans; Young, Brigham
 architectural purpose of, 30:2:39
 and Brigham Young family, 19:4:486–500
- 1847 First Presidency formally organized, 18:3:402–3
 family system, 14:3:298–301
 and finalizing plans for trek west, 24:3:301–20
 and Indians, 18:3:431–33
 and Indians in Nebraska, 24:3:281, 286–300
 modern-day appearance, 30:1:27–35
 and Parley P. Pratt, 24:3:373–88
- Winter, Yvor, absolutist vs. relativist, 14:1:51
- Winters, Oskar Keith, and prophecy of Gratianus, 25:3:37
- Winthrop, Theodore, anti-Mormon novel, 14:2:145
- Wisconsin v. Yoder*, 27:3:109–13, 130
- Wisdom
 in Bible, 13:1:91–93, 102
 personal essay, 24:1:53–60
- Wister, Owen, on American cowboy, 8:1:61
- Witchcraft, 14:1:68–69
- Wives, plurality of, 11:4:416–18. *See also* Plural marriage; Polygamy
- Women. *See also* Education; Family; Feminism; Relief Society; Suffrage authors, and Mormon frontier verse, 25:3:55
 authors, LDS, reading habits of, 25:3:47
 authors, LDS, book review, 24:1:111–19
 biographies of during 1830–1900, book review, 23:2:241–44
 book review, 21:2:245–48
 Brigham Young's views on, 18:3:377
 characterized in poetry and theater, 10:1:89–90
 choices, book review, 26:2:96–98
 diaries and letters from Western Trails, book review, 26:2:94–96
 differences with American converts, 27:1:73–74
 duties of, 20:1:41–42
 future of, 20:1:58
 historical contributions of, 16:4:532
 home missionaries, 17:1:79–82
 inequalities, 16:4:530
 in Kirtland, 20:2:151–62
 in law, 16:4:481
 LDS, British, Church's appeal, 27:1:72–73
 in leadership positions, 27:1:69
 letters of, life in Salt Lake City and San Bernardino (1856–57), book review, 15:3:375–78

Women (*continued*)

- letters of, life in southern Idaho (1870s and 1880s), book review, 15:3:375–78
- in medicine, 16:4:481–83
- Mormon, Commission Store, 16:4:480–81
- Mormon, early, 16:4:471–83
- Mormon, role of, 16:2:260–64
- in Mormon history, 20:1:39–58
- in nineteenth century, 27:1:67
- in nineteenth-century Britain, 27:1:67
- opportunities for, 16:4:531
- in prayer circles, 19:1:94–96
- rights of, in early Utah history, 28:4:7–8
- sayings of Lula Greene Richards on, 21:2:162–64
- suffrage of, 22:2:161, 165–67
- working in Utah, 19:4:525–43
- Women's Auxiliary Committee, genealogical work of, 31:2:126–28
- Women's Christian Temperance Union, Social Christian prohibition group, 23:1:21
- Women's Committee on Genealogy, influenced by Susa Young Gates, 31:2:127–28, 134
- Women's Exponent* (1872), 21:2:156, 161–62, 165–66, 171; 22:2:162, 166–68, 173
- and Emmeline B. Wells, 20:1:51
- and frontier newspaper verse, 25:3:55
- Wood, William T., on feelings of Sampson Avard and Danites, 26:2:8, 19
- Woodhouse, John, native British missionary, 27:2:100, 102
- Woodhull, Victoria, 1872 feminist, 18:3:419
- Woodmansee, Lavinia Hawkins Hyde, polygamous divorce case, 22:1:77, 82
- Woodruff, Asahel Hart, letter from Wilford Woodruff, 15:3:349–61
- Woodruff, Emma Smith, wife of Wilford Woodruff, letter to, 15:1:110–12
- Woodruff, Phoebe Carter, letter to her mother, poem, 19:2:200
- Woodruff, Wilford, 2:1:84, 86, 90; 2:2:131, 133; 8:1:95; 9:3:357; 9:4:502; 11:4:458; 14:1:107; 15:3:349–61; 15:4:500–520; 21:1:119; 23:4:399, 372, 477; 27:1:30, 70, 80
- assisted with history of Joseph Smith, 31:2:27–30
- association with George Q. Cannon, 27:1:98
- book review, 6:3:178
- brief biography, 23:3:17n
- exaltation, 14:3:314
- history, 11:4:472–73
- on Joseph Smith's speaking abilities, 31:2:21, 26
- journal entries, 27:2:81, 83, 85–89, 93
- journals of, 11:4:515
- Kirtland diaries, 12:4:365–99
- letter to Emma Smith Woodruff, 15:1:110
- letter to brother, 15:3:349–61
- letter to Lyman Wight, 17:1:111–13
- Manifesto and Utah statehood, 10:2:228–30 (*see also* Manifesto of 1890)
- mission, 12:4:369
- and Native Americans, 22:3:306
- receives endowment, 12:4:403
- recording of King Follett Discourse, 18:2:182–85, 193–96
- and recruiting Mormon Battalion, 21:4:475–85
- and reorganization of divisions, 24:3:387
- revelation on adoption, 14:3:311–12
- sportsman, 15:1:113–17
- and succession, 21:3:309–13, 315–17, 323, 325
- Woods, James W., lawyers for Mormon prisoners of Carthage, 24:1:88, 97
- Woods, Sashiel
- group to exterminate Mormons led by, 26:2:49
- land ownership in Carroll County, 26:2:50
- obtainment of Adam-ondi-Ahman by, 26:2:51
- Woodward, George, brief biography, 23:3:34n
- Woodworth, Lucian
- brief biography, 23:3:82n
- replaced as architect on Nauvoo House, 23:3:82
- Woolley, Edwin D., 21:1:109
- brief biography, 23:3:25n
- and Heber J. Grant, 24:2:131, 136–37, 139–41, 149
- LDS Church agent, 23:3:25
- Woolley, Samuel A., and 1861 Florence outfitting, 24:3:363–64
- Woolman, John, journal entry on drinking, 16:4:622
- Word of God, The*
- historical inaccuracies of, book review, 31:3:69–71

- theological inaccuracies of, book review, 31:3:71–72
- Word of Wisdom, 10:1:9; 11:4:347; 15:1:38; 15:3:318. *See also* Doctrine and Covenants; Health
- economic interpretation of, 1:1:37–49
- and George Romney, 11:3:228
- and Heber J. Grant, 24:2:144–45
- and xanthine abuse, 20:4:371–88
- Wordprint studies. *See also* Book of Mormon
- of Alma, 30:3:99–103
- Berkeley Group refines and verifies, 30:3:89–108
- control studies, 30:3:96–97, 105–6
- determining author, 30:3:91–92
- early, 30:3:92–96
- of *Federalist Papers*, 30:3:92–93
- of Nephi, 30:3:99–103
- techniques, 30:3:90–92
- of translations, 30:3:97
- Wordsworth, William, 9:4:408–10, 419; 10:2:201–17; 16:4:604, 617; 22:3:279, 285, 288. *See also* Literature
- reference to Mormonism, 27:1:37–38, 41
- Work, Brigham Young's principle of, 28:3:40
- Work ethic. *See* Protestants, work ethic
- Work relief, LDS response to dole, 5:2:67–84. *See also* Welfare
- Works, Miriam Angeline, marriage to Brigham Young, 18:3:313
- Works Progress Administration, 5:2:70, 74–75
- World
- religion, 18:1:11
- religion, resemblances between, 16:4:660–81
- unity, in Christ, 8:4:404–6
- World Conference on Records, 12:1:83
- World Congress, 13:3:291–93, 329, 367–70
- World government, and Joseph Smith, 1:1:71–73
- Worlds, without number, 8:3:255–69
- World's Fair
- in 1851 (London), 23:4:415
- in 1867 (Paris), 23:4:415
- World War I, 1:1:62–63; 14:1:79; 21:2:135, 143. *See also* United States of America; War
- World War II, 21:2:143. *See also* Germany; Hitler, Adolf; Japan; Naziism; United States of America; War
- allied strategies, 5:1:49–63
- American-Soviet agreement, 5:1:58
- costs of, 28:2:49–50
- Japan, 14:1:21
- LDS support opposite sides, 30:4:23–24
- major operations of, 5:1:54–62
- North Africa, 5:1:52–61
- poems about, 25:1:28, 54, 92; 25:4:161
- war in the Pacific, 6:3:139
- Worldwide church, practical Christianity, 29:1:35
- Worrell, Franklin A. *See also* Martyrdom
- Carthage Grey at Carthage Jail at time of martyrdom, 23:3:95; 31:1:19n
- fires on Backenstos, 23:3:95; 31:1:19n
- shot and killed by Orrin Porter Rockwell, 23:3:95; 31:1:19, 19n
- Worship, remarks on method of, 18:1:10
- Wreck of *Julia Ann*, 29:2:5. *See also* *Julia Ann*
- Wright, Alexander
- brief biography, 23:3:85n
- manager of John Taylor farm, 23:3:85
- Scottish convert and missionary, 27:2:27
- Wright, Jonathan C.
- brief biography, 23:3:25n
- LDS Church agent, 23:3:25
- nominated for city councilor, 23:3:29
- Wright, Silas
- brief biography, 23:3:38n
- letter to on repeal of Nauvoo Charter, 23:3:37–38
- Writing
- as hazardous craft, 26:3:82–84
- in Pre-Columbian Central and South America, 13:1:86–90
- in Pre-Columbian North America, 13:1:82–862
- Writing materials, early Greek, 22:3:263–64
- Writing movement, regional, 18:1:89–92
- Written law, 21:3:348–50, 354. *See also* Oral law
- Written word, as evidence, 21:3:305
- Wroe, John, Millenarianism, 21:4:535
- Wu-hsing, 6:3:124–34
- chart of symbolic correlations, 6:3:133–34
- and Chinese history, 6:3:131–32
- colors associated with, 6:3:125
- and concepts of time, 6:3:126–27
- and Japanese child's game, 6:3:126
- and marriage compatibility, 6:3:128
- and names of days, 6:3:126
- and naming children in Korea, 6:3:127–28

Wu-hsing (*continued*)

- in practical politics, 6:3:127–30
- relation of elements, 6:3:126
- and seasons, 6:3:129

Wuthering Heights by Charlotte Brontë,
7:1:28–39. *See also* Literature

Wycliff, John, 27:1:14. *See also* Bible;
Religion

Wyl, Wilhelm, 22:1:88

Wyman, Edward, and the Egyptian
mummies and papyri, 10:1:58, 61.
See also Egypt; Papyri

Wyoming, poem, 7:3:230

X

Xanthine abuse, and coffee, cola, cocoa,
and tea, 20:4:371–88

Y

Y Bedyddiwr [The Baptist], 27:2:53–54,
57–60

Yahweh. *See* God

Yale

- College, 21:2:147, 150
- University, Mormon Americana at,
10:3:386–88

Yanez, Jose Maria, early Mexican convert,
story of mother's conversion,
22:4:451

Yano, Mitsuji, 6:3:165

Yaqui Indians, early missionaries to, 22:3:
293–94. *See also* Mexican Mission;
Native Americans; Young, Brigham

Yearsley, David D.

- brief biography, 23:3:38n
- party at house, 23:3:38

Yeats, William Butler, 7:1:61–67;
22:4:469–71, 477, 479

Yellowstone country, and Mormon trek
west, 24:3:306–11. *See also*
Mormon trails

Yerushalmi, Yosef Hayim

- on Jewish historiography, 30:3:34 (*see also* Historiography)
- on Judaism, 31:2:148–49, 165–66
- on nature of Jewish memory, 30:3:34

Yin-Yang, 6:3:124

- and names of days, 6:3:126
- and origin and relation of Wu-hsing,
6:3:128–29 (*see also* Wu-hsing)
- symbols on Japanese lantern at BYU,
6:3:137

Yitzhak, Levi, 21:3:343

Yoneyama, Renji, Church in Japan,
15:2:201

Young, Abigail Howe, Brigham Young's
mother, 18:3:290–91, 304, 308

Young, Alphonzo

- brief biography, 23:3:23n
- nominated as agent to guard against
anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23

Young, Brigham, 2:2:138, 142, 145, 244,
250–52, 254, 256; 8:1:38; 8:2:127–
30, 134; 11:4:328; 14:1:72–74, 100,
106, 111–12; 14:2:164, 178, 273,
280–86; 15:4:501–23; 23:2:148;
27:1:16–17, 25, 29, 32; 28:1:5, 7,
15; 30:2:61–63, 68–69

accused of involvement in Irvine Hodge
murder, 23:3:62, 65

on agency, 4:3:255–59

and “animal magnetism,” 18:3:307

association with Charles Penrose,
27:1:117–18

attack as polygamist, 27:2:99–101

attended council meeting, 31:1:17

attended meeting, 31:1:29

attitudes of, 3:1:34–35

attitudes towards women, 18:3:377–
95

authorship of journals of, 22:3:367–74

baptized two Indians, Herring and
Moses, 23:3:80

began revising history of Joseph Smith,
31:2:48–51

biographical sources, 10:2:240–42

biography, book review, 10:2:240–45

book reviews, 6:3:178; 21:1:125–27

and bookstore, 9:2:145–46, 149, 151

British travelers' opinions of, 31:2:68–
69

building the kingdom, 18:3:328–76

Bullock sent to temple for 31:1:38

Bullock went to see, 31:1:37

came into office, 31:1:30

celestial learning, 11:1:76–78

centralized organization of Church,
3:1:51, 65–66

childhood poverty, 18:3:305–6

and child-wife relationships, 18:3:385

and Christopher Layton, 9:4:515

commander of first company, 31:1:30

concerning commencing the kingdom,
18:2:177–78

and conversion of Willard Richards,
31:2:42

and Council of Fifty, 20:2:175;
20:3:268, 275

counselled with Willard Richards about
Bullock's pay, 31:1:49

critical views about, 31:2:93

- crossed river to camp, 31:1:54
 dedication prayer for Seventies' hall,
 from Nauvoo journal of John
 Taylor, 23:3:7
 description of, 11:4:529
 and doctors, 28:3:38
 economic debt and depression,
 18:3:347–48
 and economic development, 3:3:18, 22–
 28
 on education, 9:4:433; 11:1:70–74, 83;
 16:4:637–39; 21:3:263; 28:3:41
 efforts to raise Mormon Battalion,
 21:4:481–86
 1859 letter to George Q. Cannon,
 25:3:106
 and 1861 Florence outfitting, 24:3:345–
 50
 and Eleanor Pratt, 15:2:252
 encouraged building of Seventies' Hall,
 23:3:7
 European immigration, 18:3:345–50
 Express and Carrying Company,
 18:3:356
 family, 18:3:286–327
 family background, 18:3:286–310
 family letters to sons, book review,
 15:3:378–80
 and family meetings, 14:3:298
 family migrating to Utah, 19:4:477–500
 Farm Home in Salt Lake City,
 restoration of, 18:3:276–78
 and fashion, 28:3:44
 feelings about Mountain Meadows
 Massacre, 18:3:363–65
 film about, 29:1:5
 friendship with Emelio Biebuyck,
 22:3:299
 friendship with Heber C. Kimball,
 18:3:396–409
 gathering of Australian saints, 27:2:68
 gathering of Saints and association with
 George Q. Cannon, 27:1:98, 100,
 102, 105
 and George D. Watt, 18:1:55–58, 61–63
 and George Francis Train, 18:3:410–27
 on gold, 2:1:20–23
 gospel, search for, 2:1:86–87
 government, 4:3:264–67; 15:2:14
 governor, 9:2:227
 Great Basin Kingdom, 18:3:328–76
 with Heber C. Kimball and John Taylor,
 23:3:34
 and Heber J. Grant, 24:2:134, 137–38,
 141–42
 helped prepare private seal for Twelve
 Apostles, 23:3:34
 in hiding from mobs, 23:3:50
 home missionaries, 17:1:77
 and husband-wife relationships,
 18:3:381
 and Icelandic immigrants, 9:2:218–19
 Indian policies, 18:3:428–52 (*see also*
 Native Americans)
 and Indians in Nebraska, 24:3:374–75
 and Indians in Utah, 29:4:23–38
 “indomitable will of man,” 3:1:52
 introduced to Count Leonetto Cipriani,
 31:2:92
 on John Taylor, 23:3:5
 on Joseph Smith, 31:2:21
 on Joseph Smith as merchant, 17:4:431
 journal entries, 27:2:81–83, 88–92
 justification of polygamy, 4:3:266–67
 Kingdom of God, 3:1:54–55
 Laub's account of “transfiguration,”
 18:2:166
 and lawyers, 28:3:39
 lays cornerstone of temple, 23:3:49
 leading Saints through Iowa Territory,
 21:4:467–48
 letter about, 31:1:26
 letter from William Smith on police
 abuse, 23:3:59–60
 letter of on repeal of Nauvoo Charter,
 23:3:37–38
 letter of on temples, 23:3:18–21
 letters to sons, book review, 15:3:378–
 80
 letters to wife Mary Ann, 18:3:314–27
 letter to George Catlin, 17:1:117–18
 letter to LDS Church Trustees by,
 21:4:482
 letter to leaders in Garden Grove,
 21:4:481
 letter to Mary Ann, 20:4:302–6
 letter to state governors on anti-
 Mormon persecutions, 23:3:41–44
 letter to William Smith on Patriarch,
 23:3:67
 and Lewis C. Bidamon, 19:3:383–84
 license of, 22:1:102
 listened to Joseph Smith's “History,”
 23:3:52
 and Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:63,
 65–68
 and Lula Greene Richards, 21:2:156,
 160–61, 166
 at meeting to choose county officers,
 23:3:79
 meeting with architect at Nauvoo House
 and Temple, 23:3:82

Young, Brigham (*continued*)

- meeting with William Smith, 23:3:60–62
- men sent to search for, 31:1:39
- and merchants, 28:3:39
- mesmerism, 15:2:164 (*see also* Mesmerism)
- and Methodism, 9:3:356
- and missionaries in Mexico, 22:3:289–93, 301
- mission of, 11:4:515
- mob action against, 23:3:40
- on Mormon Battalion, 21:4:460
- and Mormon Creed, 26:4:128–29
- and Mormons in Nebraska, 24:3:278–79, 281, 283, 287, 290–91
- on moving west, 21:4:411
- and music, 4:2:107–8, 110
- Native American policies, 18:3:428–52 (*see also* Native Americans)
- and Native Americans, 14:3:361, 363–64, 370
- on natural rights and slavery, 4:3:259–64
- new philosophy on women's roles, 16:4:479–80
- opposition to violence, 3:1:52
- ordered letter to be sent, 31:1:54
- order signed by, 31:1:56
- original sin, 4:3:256–57
- at party at Benbows', 23:3:81
- on perfection, 16:4:638
- performed marriage of Elias Smith and Lucy Brown, 23:3:81
- and Perpetual Emigration Fund, 18:3:346
- planning councils in Winter Quarters, 24:3:302–20
- plans for Salt Lake City, 17:2:232–34
- police protection of, 23:3:40, 57
- as political campaign manager, 3:1:35
- politico-religious attitudes, 3:1:50, 53
- on politics, 9:4:485; 10:4:488–90
- poor relief, 18:1:68–73
- prayed at Nauvoo Temple, 31:1:23
- prayer of at laying of cornerstone of temple, 23:3:49
- prayer of President of Church, 23:3:57
- President of Church, 3:1:45
- on priesthood, 10:4:488–90
- priesthood as ideal government, 3:1:53
- priesthood denial to Blacks, 19:3:394–402
- priesthood reorganization of 1877, 20:1:3–36
- principle of work, 28:3:40
- and publication of Joseph Smith's sermons, 31:2:29–30
- and quest for godly community, 28:3:45–51
- reaction to Kirtland Bank, 23:4:475–76
- reaction to Utah War, 4:3:266
- rebaptism in connection with plural marriage, 18:2:231
- and recreation, 28:3:42
- relationship with Indians, 18:3:428
- relations with Iowa Indians, 21:4:510–12
- religious background of, 18:3:286–310
- and religious freedom, 28:3:50–51
- and reorganization of divisions, 24:3:382–88
- reported discourses of, 31:1:32
- reports to, concerning tithing, 23:2:185
- return from British mission, 12:4:456
- on revolution, right of, 4:3:264–67
- in Salt Lake City, 3:1:42
- Salt Lake City farm home, restoration of, 18:3:278–79
- and San Bernardino, California, 29:4:43
- sermon recorded by George Laub, 18:2:177–78
- September 5, 1840 letter from England to Nauvoo, 18:3:466–75
- and settlement of Arizona, 22:3:290
- at Seventies' Hall dedication, 23:3:79
- shook hands with at temple, 31:1:42, 45
- shot by Hosea Stout, 31:1:57
- and social order, 28:3:37–51
- sources about, 18:3:453–65
- speech of, 23:3:68, 78–79
- speech of at consecration of ground for dam across Mississippi, 23:3:40
- speech of at high priest quorum on anti-Mormon persecutions, 23:3:24–26
- speech of at Mechanics Association, 23:3:32
- speech of on anti-Mormon persecutions, 23:3:21–23
- speech of on mob violence, 23:3:92
- speech of on present prospects of Saints, 23:3:50
- and spirit world, 20:3:289
- spoke about emigration at temple, 31:1:31
- spoke about thieves in temple, 31:1:24
- St. George winter home, restoration of, 18:3:275–79, 281–85
- statement on war, 22:1:221
- story of gave hope, 30:1:34–35
- and succession, 21:3:301–41
- succession in journal of Joseph

- Fielding, 19:2:157
 supplies sent to, 31:1:47
 talked about letter to Major Warren, 31:1:55
 taught gospel by Solomon Chamberlain, 23:3:46
 teachings of, 11:1:61–87
 in temple, 31:1:53
 theocracy, 3:1:54
 theocratic period, 3:1:52
 threatened assassination, 12:2:153
 told brethren to go home, 31:1:49
 told Bullock to take wife and Lucy Clayton to temple, 31:1:44
 travel through Iowa, 21:4:463–64
 and United Order, 3:1:50
 and U.S. Constitution, 4:2:160
 and Utah War, 11:3:304–7
 on Waldensians, 31:2:86
 wanted Lucy Clayton to return home, 31:1:33
 and wealth, 28:3:44
 welfare projects, 3:1:51
 wife Augusta Adams Cobb, 19:4:485–86
 wife Clara Decker, 19:4:491
 wife Emily Dow Partridge, 19:4:480
 wife Harriet Cook, 19:4:483–85, 493
 wife Julia Foster Hampton, 19:4:499–500
 wife Lucy Bigelow, 19:4:488
 wife Margaret Pierce, 19:4:496
 wife Mary Ann Angell, 19:4:492
 wife Mary Ann Clark Powers, 19:4:486
 wife Mary Jane Bigelow, 19:4:488
 and Willard Richards, letter to First Presidency in Nauvoo, 18:3:466–75
 and William Weeks, 19:3:349–57
 Winter Home in St. George, restoration of, 18:3:275–79, 281–85
 and women, 20:1:49–51
 and women in the Church, 20:1:48
 Word of Wisdom, 1:1:41–42, 44–46
 at Young family meeting, 23:3:17
- Young, Brigham, Jr., ordained as Apostle, 18:3:407
- Young, Cannon, trip with Marion Hanks, 27:2:9
- Young Elk, and Mormons in Nebraska, 24:3:295–96, 380–81. *See also* Native Americans; Young, Brigham
- Young, Fanny, Brigham Young's sister, 18:3:295–96, 298
- Young, Feramorz L., early missionary of Mexico, 22:3:301
- Young, Henry J., in Nauvoo, 31:1:73
- Young, John R., and Hector McLean, attempted to murder Parley P. Pratt, 15:2:236
- Young, John, Brigham Young's father, 18:3:291–99; 22:1:91, 95
- Young, Joseph (Brigham Young's grandfather), 18:3:291
- Young, Joseph (brother of Brigham Young), 2:1:86; 23:3:7; 23:4:393; 27:1:23
 anointed Bullock, 31:1:37
 attended council meeting, 31:1:17
 brief biography, 23:3:7n; 31:1:17n
 brought anathemas to temple, 31:1:56
 and 1861 Florence outfitting, 24:3:358–62
 at Fourth Quorum banquet, 23:3:85
 letter for, 31:1:50
 met with, 31:1:74
 prayed at Nauvoo Temple, 31:1:51
 prayer of at Seventies' Hall dedication, 23:3:14–15
 presides over Seventies' Hall dedication, 23:3:7, 10, 12
 read letter, 31:1:55n
 reported minutes at Seventies' Hall, 31:1:61
 spoke at temple, 31:1:71
 spoke at temple about abuse, 31:1:75
 at Young family meeting, 23:3:17
- Young, Lorenzo Dow, brother of Brigham Young, 2:2:132; 9:3:356; 21:2:160
 brief biography, 23:3:25n
 brother of Brigham Young, 23:3:25
 influence on Brigham Young, 18:3:306
 LDS Church agent, 23:3:25
 at meeting to choose county officers, 23:3:79
 and Methodism, 18:3:287, 299–300, 306
- Young, Mahonri, artist and sculptor, 8:1:46–47; 8:2:144–46; 8:3:308; 8:4:424. *See also* Art
- Young, Mary Ann Angell, letter from Brigham Young, 20:4:302–6
- Young, Miriam Works, first wife of Brigham Young, 18:3:399; 30:2:62–63
- Young, Newell K., religion classes board member 23:1:33
- Young, Phineas, 9:3:356; 18:3:397–98
 brief biography, 23:3:80n
 mission of to Indians, 23:3:80
 in Nauvoo, 31:1:29
 taught gospel by Solomon Chamberlain, 23:3:46

- Young, Richard W.
 letter from Heber J. Grant, 18:1:125–26
 letter to, Heber J. Grant, 18:1:124–25
- Young, Sally, adoption of, 18:3:436
- Young, Susa, and meaning of her poetry,
 25:3:64. *See also* Gates, Susa Young
- Young, William, Brigham Young's great-grandfather, 18:3:288–89
- Young, Zina D. H. *See* Jacobs, Zina Diantha Huntington
- Young Lion Hunter, The*, by Zane Grey,
 18:4:499–500
- Young Men's Mutual Improvement Association (YMMIA), 24:2:147–48
- Youth, 8:4:398–99, 402–4; 16:1:48–64
 problems, 7:3:248–50
- Yovail dancers, 8:4:442–43
- Yu, Uchida, wrote *The Mormon Sect*,
 23:2:172
- Y. X. Company, Brigham Young,
 18:3:356–57
- Z**
- Zakkai, Yochanan ben, 21:3:350–51
- Zanuck, Darryl F., and film *Brigham Young*, 29:1:7–9, 23–25. *See also* *Brigham Young*
- Zarahemla, city of, 23:1:83
- Zarahemla Stake, 18:2:139. *See also* Iowa Stake
- Zarate, Lino, early Mexican missionary,
 22:4:448–50
- Zechariah, Haggai, book review, 28:4:120–21
- Zejel, Arabic-Hispanic poetic form, 4:3:232
- Zelph, 29:2:31–56. *See also* Zion's Camp
- Zeniff, defense of Nephite authority,
 27:4:16
- Zeniffite society, degeneration of, 31:2:11–12
- Zenos, allegory of olive tree, 30:3:77–87
- Zion, 2:2:129–30; 5:1:8, 10, 16–17; 10:1:5; 16:4:486; 23:3:8, 19, 21, 54, 63; 23:4:408, 429
- America as, book review, 6:3:181
- BYU as part of Zion, 16:4:487–500
- city of, 2:1:93
- city of, departures from original plot plan, 17:2:228, 235–36
- city of, general plan, 17:2:224–25
- city of, plan for, 30:2:36–7
- city of, street widths, 17:2:227–28
- in far West, 18:1:119–21
- in July 19, 1840, address by Joseph Smith, 19:3:390–94
- preoccupation with founding of,
 21:4:491
- seeking to establish, 21:4:403–4
 and succession, 21:3:301–41
- watchmen on towers of, 23:3:18, 84
- Zion's Camp, 23:3:9
- Zion's Aid Society, 23:1:33. *See also* Social Advisory Committee
- Zion's Camp, 12:4:368–69; 17:3:352; 26:3:6–7; 28:1:9, 12–13. *See also* Missouri; Smith, Joseph, Jr. 1835 Quorum of the Twelve Apostles, 18:3:399
- journey of, 31:1:15
- political complexities and social realities, 14:4:406–20
 and Zelph, 29:2:31 (*see also* Zelph)
- Zion's Co-Operative Mercantile Institution, establishment of, 20:2:173
- Zion's Securities Corporation, 3:3:30
- Zorach v. Clauson*, 27:3:192
- Zoram, and plates of brass, 27:4:24
- Zosimus, Narrative of, and Book of Mormon, 22:3:311–32. *See also* Book of Mormon
- Zuntz, Guenther, 22:3:263–67, 269, 271–73